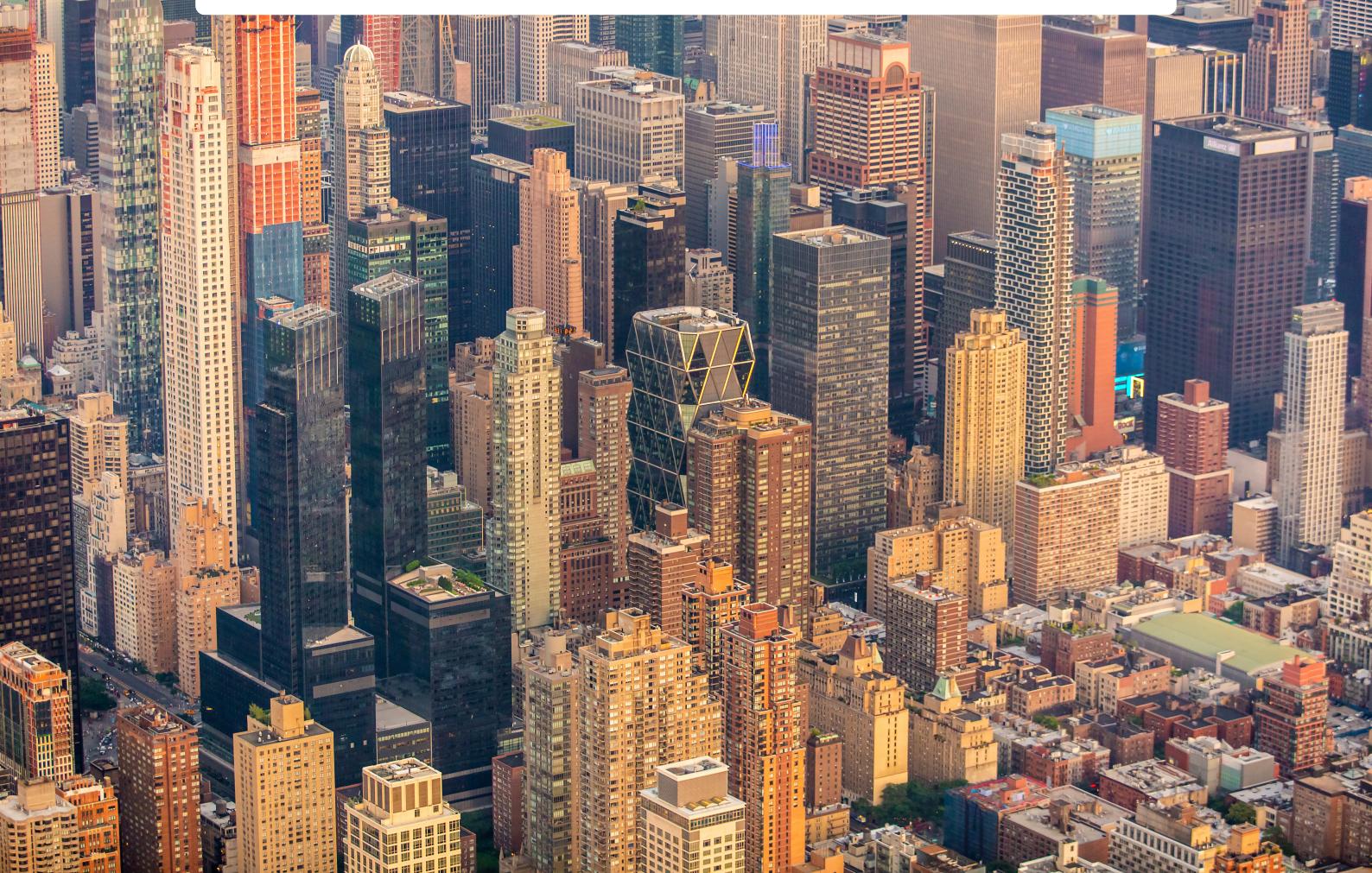


Forward and inverse modelling of eco-evolutionary dynamics

in biological and economic systems

Victor BOUSSANGE



Victor Boussange

Forward and inverse modelling of eco-evolutionary dynamics in biological and economic systems

September 17, 2022

Cover picture: Top: forest in Sorapiss, Dolomites, Italy. Bottom: New York City, USA. @ Luca
Bravo / PhotoSpirit

The document format is based on the *Clean Thesis* style developed by Ricardo Langner.

Contents

1	Introduction	1
1.1	Context	1
1.1.1	Biological and economic systems as complex adaptive systems	1
1.1.2	Ecological and evolutionary processes drive the dynamics of biological systems	2
1.1.3	Drivers of economic change	3
1.2	Modeling eco-evolutionary dynamics	5
1.2.1	Forward modelling of eco-evolutionary processes	5
1.2.2	Inverse modelling	6
1.2.3	Artificial intelligence to leverage forward and inverse modelling	8
1.2.4	Programming languages	9
1.3	Thesis outline	10
2	Eco-evolutionary model on spatial graphs reveals how habitat structure affects phenotypic differentiation	13
2.1	Introduction	15
2.2	Results	17
2.2.1	Eco-evolutionary model on spatial graphs	17
2.2.2	Deterministic approximation of the population dynamics under no selection	19
2.2.3	Effect of graph topology on neutral differentiation under no selection	20
2.2.4	Deterministic approximation of the population dynamics and adaptation under heterogeneous selection	23
2.2.5	Effect of graph topology on adaptive differentiation under heterogeneous selection	25
2.2.6	Effect of habitat assortativity on neutral differentiation under heterogeneous selection	27
2.3	Discussion	30
2.4	Methods	32
2.4.1	Mean field approximation	32
2.4.2	Adaptive dynamics on graphs	33
2.4.3	Numerical simulations	34

2.4.4	Statistics and reproducibility	35
2.5	Data availability	35
2.6	Code availability	35
2.7	Acknowledgements	35
2.A	Supplementary Note	36
2.A.1	Mathematical construction of the model	36
2.A.2	Deterministic approximation	37
2.A.3	Trait-dependent competition	40
2.A.4	Derivation of the habitat assortativity metric r_Θ in binary environments	40
2.B	Supplementary Figures	42
2.C	Supplementary Tables	52
3	Mini-batching ecological data to improve ecosystem models with machine learning	55
3.1	Introduction	57
3.2	Machine learning framework for ecosystem models	59
3.2.1	Ecosystem model parametrization as a learning problem	59
3.2.2	ML framework for ecosystem models	61
3.3	Simulated food-web model as a case study	64
3.3.1	Three-compartment food-web ecosystem	65
3.3.2	Parameter learning in a perfect-model setting	66
3.3.3	Elucidating mechanistic pathways	70
3.4	Discussion	71
3.5	Conclusion	74
3.6	Code availability	74
3.7	Acknowledgements	74
3.A	Supplementary Information	74
3.A.1	Dynamics under perturbations	75
3.A.2	Consequences for the shape of the loss surface	77
3.A.3	Regularizing the loss surface with mini-batches	78
3.B	Three-compartment food-web models	80
3.B.1	Reference food-web model	80
3.B.2	Omnivory variant food-web model	80
3.C	Supplementary Figures	80
3.D	Supplementary Tables	83

4 Analogous processes to ecological interactions and dispersal shape the dynamics of economic activities	85
4.1 Introduction	87
4.2 Methods	89
4.2.1 Eco-evolutionary model to characterise the dynamics of economic activities	89
4.2.2 Empirical data and model likelihood	93
4.2.3 Maximum likelihood estimation	93
4.3 Results	94
4.3.1 Validation with synthetic data	94
4.3.2 Discrepancies in dynamical regime across countries	97
4.3.3 Evidence for eco-evolutionary processes	99
4.4 Discussion	102
4.5 Code availability	104
4.6 Acknowledgements	104
4.A Supplementary Figures	105
4.B Supplementary Tables	111
5 Deep learning approximations for non-local nonlinear PDEs with Neumann boundary conditions	125
5.1 Introduction	127
5.2 Machine learning-based approximation method in a special case	130
5.2.1 Partial differential equations (PDEs) under consideration	130
5.2.2 Reflection principle for the simulation of time discrete reflected processes	131
5.2.3 Description of the proposed approximation method in a special case	131
5.3 Machine learning-based approximation method in the general case	134
5.3.1 PDEs under consideration	134
5.3.2 Description of the proposed approximation method in the general case	134
5.4 Multilevel Picard approximation method for non-local PDEs	137
5.4.1 Description of the proposed approximation method	137
5.4.2 Examples for the approximation method	138
5.5 Numerical simulations	140
5.5.1 Fisher–KPP PDEs with Neumann boundary conditions	143
5.5.2 Non-local competition PDEs	143
5.5.3 Non-local sine-Gordon type PDEs	145
5.5.4 Replicator-mutator PDEs	146

5.5.5	Allen–Cahn PDEs with conservation of mass	153
5.6	Code availability	154
5.7	Acknowledgements	154
6	Discussion	157
6.1	Contributions	157
6.1.1	Advancing our fundamental understanding of eco-evolutionary processes in biological and economic systems	157
6.1.2	Leveraging forward and inverse modelling with ML	160
6.2	Limitations	163
6.2.1	Forward modelling	163
6.2.2	Inverse modelling	164
6.3	Perspectives	165
6.4	Concluding remarks	167
7	CV	171
List of Figures		205

Introduction

„ Nature loves to hide.

— Heraclitus (c.6th-5th century BCE)

1.1 Context

1.1.1 Biological and economic systems as complex adaptive systems

What are the similarities between the dynamics of biological and economic systems? Think of a biological system as a community of interacting biological organisms ([chapin2002principles](#)), and think of an economic system as a community of interacting economic agents (Dopfer and Potts, 2007). The dynamics of a biological system depends on fluxes of matter and energy between organisms, and the dynamics of an economic system depends on fluxes of capital between economic agents. *A priori*, the underlying processes strongly differ, because the behavior of economic agents is motivated by rationality, where economic agents maximize utility (Lawson, 2013). Nonetheless, economic agents are faced with uncertainty ([Foster2012](#)) and their rationality is bounded ([HerbertSimon](#)). As a result, economic agents adopt a variety of behavioral rules (e.g. technological, organizational, institutional, [Foster2012](#)) through trial-and-errors, which are subject to natural selection through competition processes ([Schumpeter](#)). In this perspective, both biological and economic systems are complex adaptive systems (CAS) (Levin, 2002), composed of heterogeneous entities that interact in nonlinear ways and experience evolutionary processes. The processes of interaction and evolution involved take many forms and operate at different organizational level ([Levin1998](#)), from genes to ecosystems, and from organizational routines to economies, with feedback mechanisms between the organizational levels (see Fig. 1.1). Interestingly, the stochasticity of the processes involved, and their couplings, do not necessarily lead to unpredictable structures and dynamics, but rather induce organized structural properties and invariant patterns ([Olff2009](#); [mitchell2009complexity](#)). In biological systems, invariant patterns include patterns of species richness, where for instance montane regions are often associated with a disproportionately high number of species (Rahbek et al., 2019b).

In economic systems, invariant patterns include the bimodal shape of the distribution of international income, where some countries have systematically developed much more rapidly than others ([acemoglu2001colonial](#)). A common direction on the research agenda in biology and economics is to understand general organizational principles, i.e. to underpin the fundamental processes and feedbacks that generate invariant patterns ([Olff2009](#); [Veldhuis2018](#); Levin, 2002). In biological systems, the fundamental processes resulting in patterns of species richness are identified ([Hagen](#); Rahbek et al., 2019a; Rangel et al., 2018), and the current challenge is to underpin the mechanisms resulting from their couplings ([Hagen2022](#)). In economic systems, we still do not exactly understand the fundamental processes at stake.

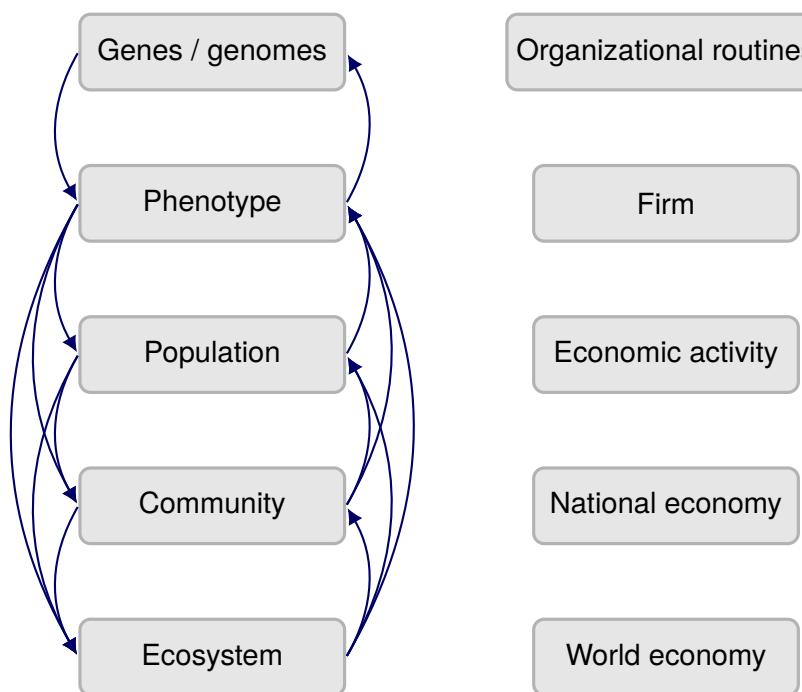


Fig. 1.1: Graphical representation of organizational levels and their interactions in biological and economic systems. An arrow indicates that the organizational level at its tail can influence the organizational level at its head. No arrow is represented in the right diagram, because how organizational levels influence each other is unclear in economic systems. Left diagram is inspired from [Hendry+2016](#).

1.1.2 Ecological and evolutionary processes drive the dynamics of biological systems

In biological systems, interaction processes are more commonly designated as ecological processes, and encompass the processes of interaction between organisms (biotic interactions) and between organisms and their environment (abiotic interac-

tions), as well as dispersal processes (movement of individual across space) (Vellend, 2010a, see Fig. 1.2 for a graphical representation). Evolutionary processes designate those processes responsible for the change of heritable characteristics (DNA, genes, phenotypes) over successive generations ((**Hall2013**), Fig. 1.2). The coupling between ecological and evolutionary processes is acknowledged since the very birth of the theory of evolution. During his voyage on the Beagle, Darwin documented a link between the different ecological opportunities across the Galápagos Islands and the different beak shapes in the finches he found on each island (**darwin2004origin**). He reasoned that the variations in ecological opportunities lead to a differential in survival for certain phenotypes, which over time resulted in the evolution of different beak shapes. Since then, we know that ecological processes interact with evolutionary processes, and they together shape the long term dynamics of biological systems (**Hagen**; Rahbek et al., 2019a; Rangel et al., 2018). Empirical studies have now demonstrated that evolution can be rapid and occur on similar time scales as ecology (**Hairston2005**; Pelletier et al., 2009) and have quantifiable effects on ecological dynamics (**Ezard2009**), leading to feedbacks between ecological and evolutionary processes, so-called eco-evolutionary feedbacks (**Schoener2011**; **Govaert2019**; Pelletier et al., 2009). Eco-evolutionary feedbacks involve situations where an ecological process (e.g., replication, competition, dispersal) influences an evolutionary process (e.g. phenotypic change), which then feeds back to an ecological process, or vice versa (**Govaert2019a**, Fig. 1.2). Examples are feedbacks between population dynamics (replication and competition) and phenotypic change, which can lead to evolutionary branching through the effect of competition (**Doebeli1999**). In spatially structured populations, another classical example of eco-evolutionary feedbacks is the mechanism of local adaptation (Savolainen et al., 2007), where feedbacks between population dynamics, dispersal and trait evolution can facilitate or prevent populations to adapt to local environmental conditions (Meszéna et al., 1997; Doebeli and Dieckmann, 2003). Importantly, the eco-evolutionary feedbacks involved in adaptation mechanisms are expected to affect the dynamics of ecosystems in the coming decades (Norberg et al., 2012; Urban et al., 2016), because of the expected rapid changes in environmental conditions due to anthropogenic pressure and climate change (Ellis, 2011; Midgley and Hannah, 2019). Nevertheless, our understanding of eco-evolutionary feedbacks in realistic biological scenarios is limited (**Lion2022**).

1.1.3 Drivers of economic change

In economic systems, the fundamental processes determining economic change are controversial (**Dopfer**; **Nelson2014**; Hodgson, 2019). To explain economic devel-

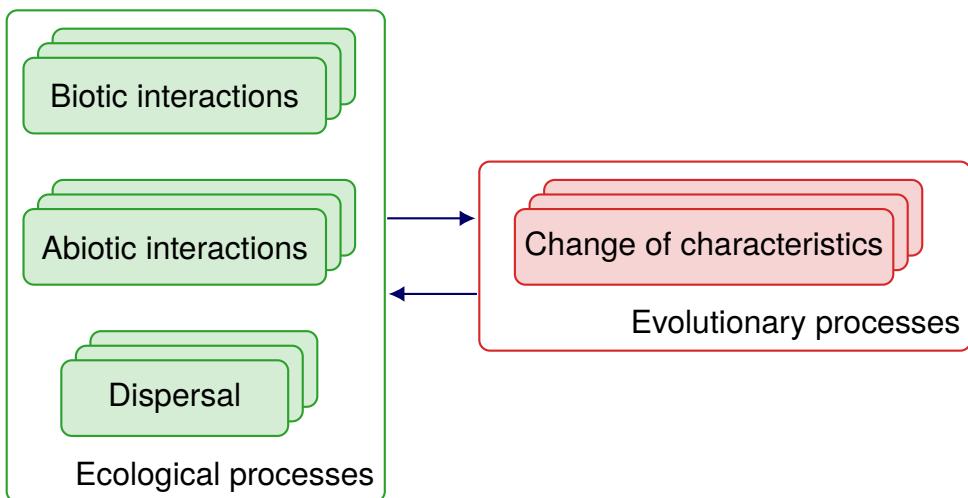


Fig. 1.2: Graphical representation of the eco-evolutionary processes determining eco-evolutionary dynamics in biological. By extension, I use this terminology to designate interaction and evolutionary processes in economic systems.

opment, the neoclassical theory (Lawson, 2013) assumes that economic systems are in equilibrium, in the sense that the demand and supply of goods and services are balanced on all relevant markets. Firms are rational in maximizing profits by adapting to demand and supply, and the observed economic change is driven by exogenous forces, such as technological change (Romer 1986). Evolutionary economics, promoted by the seminal work of Nelson 2014, criticizes this view and seeks to explain economic change by focusing on endogenous forces. Evolutionary economics suggests that interactions between economic agents, firms and economic activities, and evolutionary processes acting upon them, are major processes contributing to economic change (Hodgson, 2019). These interactions may consist in facilitation processes through supply chains (Ozman, 2009; Saavedra et al., 2009; Van Der Panne, 2004) or competition within markets (Wernerfelt, 1989). What determine these interactions, and firm and economic activities' behavior in general, are organizational routines (Fig. 1.1), which spread across space and adapt (Cordes, 2006), affecting economic development at the local, regional, national, and international scale. Because these proposed processes are analogous to eco-evolutionary processes driving the dynamics of biological systems (which motivates the use of this terminology for designating economic processes in the following), a number of modelling approaches have borrowed concepts and methods from biology, aiming at underpinning the fundamental processes underlying invariant patterns in economic systems (Tacchella et al., 2018; Saavedra et al., 2009; Scholl et al., 2021; Zhang et al., 2018; Modis, 1997; Saavedra et al., 2014; Farmer and Lo, 1999; Michalakelis et al., 2011; Marasco et al., 2016; Gatabazi et al., 2019; Cauwels and Sornette, 2012;

Applegate and Lampert, 2021; Suweis et al., 2015). For instance, (Saavedra et al., 2009) has successfully used a model of mutualistic interaction to explain structural patterns in industrial cooperation. Also, (Scholl et al., 2021) uses the concepts of food webs and density dependence to explain market malfunctions and excess volatility in financial markets. However, those studies did not seek to understand how eco-evolutionary processes may affect economic development at the national scale. Biologically inspired eco-evolutionary models may help to disentangle the effect of eco-evolutionary processes on the dynamics of national economic systems, and could explain differences in economic development across countries.

1.2 Modeling eco-evolutionary dynamics

1.2.1 Forward modelling of eco-evolutionary processes

The complex interplay between ecological and evolutionary processes can hardly be studied with experimental approaches (**Hagen2022**; Pontarp et al., 2019). As such, a deductive approach, relying on forward modelling, has traditionally been put forward to underpin the mechanisms underlying invariant patterns in biological systems (Brummitt et al., 2020). Along this approach, hypotheses about causal processes are embedded in a model, whose forward integration generates emergent (non-anticipated) properties (see Fig. 1.3). Emergent properties may be seen as predictions from the consideration of the processes considered (**May2004**), and the role of the modeler is to underpin the underlying mechanisms, i.e. to disentangle how the interplay between the processes generate the observed behavior. In the early 1930s to 1940s, by formulating tractable mathematical models implementing the processes of reproduction, dispersal and mutations, the work of Fisher, Wright and Haldane has greatly contributed to the modern synthesis of evolutionary biology (**huxley1942evolution**), generally accepted as the basis of our current understanding of evolutionary dynamics. Yet in order to obtain tractable mathematical model, Fisher, Wright and Haldane have neglected eco-evolutionary feedbacks (**Govaert2019a**). In particular, ecological processes have been strongly simplified, and the effect of evolutionary processes on population dynamics has been neglected (**Lion2022**).

With the increase in computational capacity, novel modelling approaches relying on individual based models (IBMs) have appeared (**deangelis2005individual**). These models require less simplifying assumptions than traditional mathematical models (**deangelis2005individual**), and can unveil more realistic mechanisms by allowing to capture processes acting at the individual level. However, the lack of analytical tractability of IBMs is a shortcoming, because it challenges the ability of

the modeler to underpin general principles from the simulations (**May2004**; Lion, 2016). The recent development of mathematical techniques, such as moment closure approximations (**law1999moment**; **Gandhi2000**; Nordbotten et al., 2020; Lion, 2016), adaptive dynamics theory (**Metz1995**), and probability theory (Champagnat et al., 2006), are generating novel pathways by filling the gap between IBMs and mathematical models. Analogous to renormalization group analysis developed in quantum and statistical physics (**Sayama**), they form a toolbox to rigorously derive how emergent properties are influenced by processes operating at different organizational levels. As such, these mathematical techniques allow an analytical underpinning to IBM simulations, and can generate a general understanding of the key mechanisms at stake (Lion, 2016).

The combination of numerical simulations and, e.g., adaptive dynamics theory, has successfully shed new lights on the emergence of evolutionary branching under feedbacks between population dynamics and phenotypic change (Dieckmann and Doebeli, 1999; Doebeli and Dieckmann, 2003). An other example is the work of **Debarre2013a**; Meszéna et al., 1997; Mirrahimi and Gandon, 2020, that has provided new insights on the effect of habitat heterogeneity on local adaptation. However, our current understanding of eco-evolutionary feedbacks neglects specificities of real biological populations that may significantly alter the resulting mechanisms, such as the structuration of populations over complex spatial structures (Nowak and Komarova, 2001) and highly dimensional phenotypic space (Doebeli and Ispolatov, 2010).

The consideration of such factors is important to advance our understanding, but raises challenging methodological issues. In particular, adding complexity in eco-evolutionary models may hinder the fundamental mechanisms underlying the emergence of a pattern. Also, the consideration of multiple traits leads to an increase in the dimensionality of the model, which in turn leads to an exponential increase in the computational cost associated to the numerical simulations (Bellman, 2010). In order to better understand eco-evolutionary dynamics, we need to investigate more realistic scenarios, which in turn require methodological developments, in order to cope with the extra complexity and computational cost.

1.2.2 Inverse modelling

Another approach to underpin processes and mechanisms in biological systems consists in inverse modelling, where empirical data is used to constrain the model (Fig. 1.3). Inverse modelling can take the form of parameter estimation (Schartau et al., 2017) or model selection (Johnson and Omland, 2004), both involving the use of inference methods to estimate, respectively, the most probable model parameter

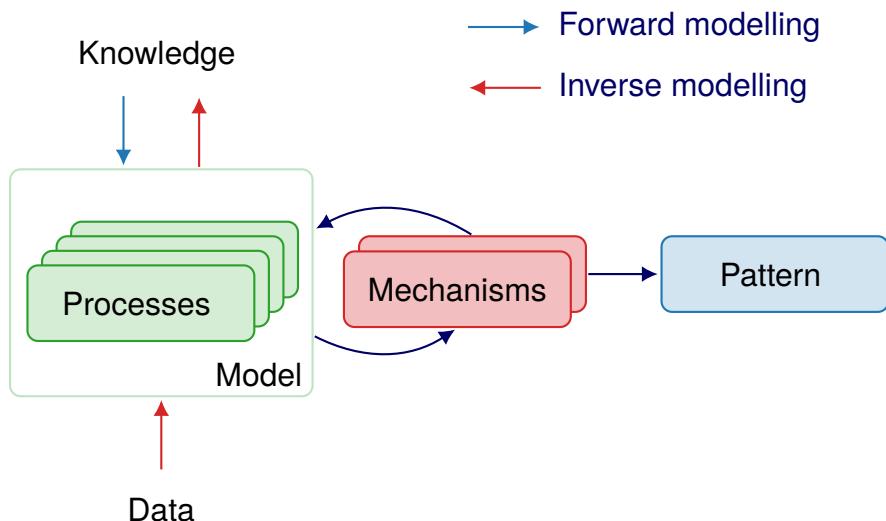


Fig. 1.3: Forward and inverse modelling approaches for the understanding of CAS. A forward modelling approach consists in deriving a model, embedding a set of processes inspired from prior knowledge. The objective is to understand how the interplay between the processes considered transforms in (feedback) mechanisms that are associated with an invariant pattern. An inverse modelling approach integrates empirical observation within the modelling process. The data constrains the processes within the model, generating new knowledge.

value, or the most probable model among candidates, given empirical data. In parameter estimation, provided that they are inferred together with uncertainties, parameters can be interpreted to better understand the strengths and effects of the processes considered (Pontarp et al., 2019). For instance, Higgins et al., 2010; Curtsdotter et al., 2019 infer the parameters of population dynamic models to understand the processes involved in ecosystem functions. In model selection, candidate models embedding competing hypotheses about causal processes are derived, and the relative support of each model given the data is computed to discriminate between the hypotheses (Johnson and Omland, 2004). For instance, using inverse modelling and alternative eco-evolutionary models, (Skeels2022) shows that temperature-dependent evolutionary speed most likely explains variations in biodiversity patterns, among alternative evolutionary speed hypotheses.

The computation of the most probable model parameter values, or the computation of the different model supports, critically involves inference methods. Inference methods commonly demand many forward integration of the model, resulting in a computational cost that can be prohibitively expensive (Schneider et al., 2017). The number of forward integration required may dramatically increase with the number of model parameters (Csillary2010), and the number of model parameters,

together with the model nonlinearities, can eventually lead to false estimates of the most probable model parameter values (**XXX**). Consequently, inverse modelling methods have mostly been used with simple evolutionary models (**Csillery2010**). Eco-evolutionary models are dependent on numerous parameters (Boyd, 2012), are strongly nonlinear (Hastings et al., 1993; Huisman and Weissing, 1999; Benincà et al., 2008), and their integration is computationally expensive (Fisher et al., 2018), challenging the use of inverse modelling to underpin eco-evolutionary processes. Advances in the field of artificial intelligence could circumvent these issues, allowing to advance our knowledge of eco-evolutionary dynamics in empirical systems.

1.2.3 Artificial intelligence to leverage forward and inverse modelling

In the recent years, the field of artificial intelligence (AI) has made enormous progresses in computer vision (**voulodimos2018deep**) and natural language processing (**young2018recent**). At the backbone of this success are key computational techniques that could leverage the forward and inverse modelling of eco-evolutionary dynamics. Advances in computer vision and natural language processing rely on deep learning methods, that allow neural networks to learn abstract representation of mechanisms from large datasets (LeCun et al., 2015). These abstractions can hardly be interpreted to generate scientific theories (Karpatne et al., 2017), and their prediction ability is limited by the information contained in the training datasets. As such, neural networks cannot be used *per se* to gain scientific insights and extrapolate beyond observed trends (Barnosky et al., 2012; Urban et al., 2016). Nevertheless, their traditional applications and associated methods have been successfully derived in other scientific fields for this purpose (**Rolnick2023**; Kashinath et al., 2021; Schneider et al., 2017; Yazdani et al., 2020). Neural networks have been used to reduce the cost of the forward integration of climate models, learning more efficient representations of physical mechanisms (Kashinath et al., 2021). They have also been used to approximate the solution of partial differential equation (PDE) models (Sirignano and Spiliopoulos, 2018; Han et al., 2018), with the major advantage of approximating high dimensional problems at a lower computational cost than traditional methods. Underlying the training of neural network is the technique of backpropagation (LeCun et al., 2015). This technique can be generalised to train any scientific model against data (Rackauckas et al., 2020a), with the potential to leverage inverse modelling techniques (**Frank2022**). Consequently, AI techniques offer unique opportunities for advancing our understanding of eco-evolutionary dynamics.

1.2.4 Programming languages

Combining AI techniques with scientific models requires a computational environment that allows to easily develop scientific models, while ensuring simulation performance, and providing composability between AI and other scientific libraries (Rackauckas et al., 2020a). Unfortunately, performance and composability are features that are poorly represented in mainstream programming languages used by the scientific community, such as Python, Matlab or R. Those languages are naturally attractive because they are dynamically typed (**Bezanson2017**), allowing convenient development iterations. Nonetheless, prototypes written in Python, Matlab or R need to be rewritten in low level, compiled languages such as C, C++ or Fortran for speed and predictable mapping to hardware (**Perkel2019; Bezanson2017**). This conversion requires significant efforts, leading to a problem commonly designated as the "two-language problem" (**Bezanson2017**). In order to circumvent performance issues, most libraries in Python, Matlab or R rely on bindings with low level languages. For instance, the most used deep learning libraries in Python, TensorFlow and PyTorch, are internally written in C++ (see <https://github.com/tensorflow/tensorflow>; <https://github.com/pytorch/pytorch>). However, bindings with low level languages come with major negative externalities. First, they restrict the understandability of their source code to computer scientists – prohibiting potential development contributions from the scientific community. Second, they prevent the composability of, e.g., traditional scientific computing libraries and deep learning libraries (**Innes2019**). This absence of composability arises because deep learning libraries must differentiate the numerical models to be trained. Yet, TensorFlow or PyTorch are only able to differentiate models written in their own internal source code (**Innes2019**).

Julia is a recently developed programming language that addresses the issue of the two-language problem (**Bezanson2017; Bezanson2018**). Julia was built over a type-specializing, just-in-time compiler, which makes it easy to generate performant programs in pure Julia, while preserving the essential features of Python, Matlab or R, such as dynamic typing and automatic memory management (**Perkel2019**). The source code of most Julia libraries is consequently written in pure Julia, guaranteeing understandability and composability. In particular, Julia is an automatic differentiation pervasive language (**Innes2019**), which allows to differentiate any model written in pure Julia without any modification. As a result, deep learning libraries can be used on any scientific model written in Julia (Rackauckas et al., 2020b). Solving the two-language problem, Julia permits scientists to prototype a program which is readily generic and performant, benefitting not only the development process but also the entire research community (**Bezanson2017**). Overall, the

composability and productivity granted by Julia makes it an ideal computational environment to accelerate research.

1.3 Thesis outline

In summary, while it is increasingly acknowledged that feedbacks between ecological and evolutionary processes play an important role in biological systems (Pelletier et al., 2009; Urban et al., 2016), our understanding of eco-evolutionary dynamics in realistic scenarios is limited. Under increasing anthropogenic pressure, advancing this understanding is essential (Urban et al., 2016) but raises challenging methodological issues. Further, while analogous processes to eco-evolutionary processes have been suggested to influence the dynamics of economic systems (Hodgson, 2019), we do not know their effect on economic dynamics at the scale of a country. Here, I present novel forward and inverse modelling approaches to advance our understanding of eco-evolutionary dynamics, and utilize them to shed light on the eco-evolutionary processes and feedbacks in biological and economic systems.

In Chapter 2, I investigate how eco-evolutionary processes, in combination with complex habitat structures, influence the phenotypic distribution of biological populations. I proceed using a forward modelling approach: I derive a stochastic eco-evolutionary IBM where individuals are structured over a spatial graph, and experience the fundamental processes of reproduction, competition, mutation and migration. Seeking to understand how those processes result in phenotypic differentiation at the population level, I derive analytical approximations of the IBM. Together with extensive numerical simulations, they provide insights into how the graph properties affect the population size and phenotypic differentiation. In particular, I show that three main graph properties, relating to landscape connectivity, heterogeneity in connectivity, and habitat spatial auto-correlation, shape phenotypic differentiation. These results establish mechanistic links between landscape features and the eco-evolutionary dynamics of biological populations.

In Chapter 3, I develop an inverse modelling method to estimate the parameters of eco-evolutionary models and perform model selection. The method is based on a machine learning framework and involves the combination of state-of-the-art AI techniques and a novel learning strategy. The learning strategy consists in training the model against mini-batches of data with short time horizon, which I analytically show to bypass problems arising from model nonlinearities. I implement the ML framework in the Julia library **MiniBatchInference.jl**, and demonstrate through numerical experiments that it can efficiently and accurately estimate model parameters and provide model support from noisy, incomplete and independent time

series. Altogether, the proposed ML framework is a workhorse for inverse modelling and can elucidate mechanistic pathways in biological and economic systems.

In Chapter 4, I quantify the effect of eco-evolutionary processes on the dynamics of economic systems. I employ the ML framework developed in Chapter 3 to investigate how alternative eco-evolutionary population models can explain the dynamics of economic activities in 74 of the world’s richest countries, relying on 59 year of economic data. The models embed the processes of ecological interactions between economic activities, spatial transfers, and economic activity transformations, which statistical support is compared to a simple logistic growth model, taken as a null model. I find strong statistical evidence for positive interactions between national economic activities, and spatial transfers across countries. To my knowledge, this is the first study providing quantitative evidences that eco-evolutionary processes shape the dynamics of economic systems.

In Chapter 5, I extend two recent methods to solve high dimensional non-local nonlinear PDEs. This class of PDEs can be used to construct generic eco-evolutionary models capturing the evolution of complex phenotypic populations, but up to now, could only be simulated in low dimensions. The first method presented relies on Picard iterations, while the second is based on deep learning and involves neural networks to approximate the PDE model output. I implement both methods in the Julia library **HighDimPDE.jl**, and evaluate their performance on high dimensional eco-evolutionary models, and on PDE models arising in physics. The methods yield good results with short run times, opening up new venues to further our understanding of eco-evolutionary dynamics.

Eco-evolutionary model on spatial graphs reveals how habitat structure affects phenotypic differentiation

by Victor Boussange^{1,2} and Loïc Pellissier^{1,2}

¹ Swiss Federal Research Institute WSL, CH-8903 Birmensdorf, Switzerland

² Landscape Ecology, Institute of Terrestrial Ecosystems, Department of Environmental System Science, ETH Zürich, CH-8092 Zürich, Switzerland

Published in Communications Biology (2022)

doi:10.1038/s42003-022-03595-3

“ The Lord is subtle, but He is not malicious.

— Albert Einstein (1879-1955)

Differentiation mechanisms are influenced by the properties of the landscape over which individuals interact, disperse and evolve. Here, we investigate how habitat connectivity and habitat heterogeneity affect phenotypic differentiation by formulating a stochastic eco-evolutionary model where individuals are structured over a spatial graph. We combine analytical insights into the eco-evolutionary dynamics with numerical simulations to understand how the graph topology and the spatial distribution of habitat types affect differentiation. We show that not only low connectivity but also heterogeneity in connectivity promotes neutral differentiation, due to increased competition in highly connected vertices. Habitat assortativity, a measure of habitat spatial auto-correlation in graphs, additionally drives differentiation under habitat-dependent selection. While assortative graphs systematically amplify adaptive differentiation, they can foster or depress neutral differentiation depending on the migration regime. By formalising the eco-evolutionary and spatial dynamics of biological populations on graphs, our study establishes fundamental links between landscape features and phenotypic differentiation.

2.1 Introduction

Biodiversity results from differentiation processes influenced by the features of the landscape over which populations are distributed (Hubbell, 2001). The documentation of high levels of species diversity in mountain regions and riverine systems suggests that complex connectivity patterns and habitat heterogeneity foster differentiation (Rahbek et al., 2019a; Ding et al., 2020; Dias et al., 2014; Guégan et al., 1998). However, hypotheses formulated based on empirical evidence should be complemented by mechanistic models to crystallise a causal understanding between processes and patterns (Levin, 2002). While the number of simulation studies is growing steadily (Cabral et al., 2017), such studies often lack a mathematical formalism to facilitate the interpretation of the model outcomes by providing an analytical underpinning to the simulation results (Lion, 2016).

Phenotypic differentiation processes emerge as a result of mutation, selection and migration and can be classified as neutral or adaptive (Holderegger et al., 2006). Neutral differentiation is initiated by the stochastic drift of local phenotypes when spatial isolation and limited dispersal create barriers to gene flow, allowing distinct phenotypes to emerge in spatially structured populations (Slatkin, 1993). In contrast, adaptive differentiation results from heterogeneous selection, which promotes distinct, locally well-adapted phenotypes in populations occupying patches with different habitat conditions (Dieckmann and Doebeli, 1999). The evolution of neutral phenotypes and of adaptive phenotypes are not independent, as selective forces can indirectly select for those neutral phenotypes that happen to be linked to the fittest adaptive phenotypes, a mechanism called the hitchhiking effect (Kaplan et al., 1989). Moreover, selection can generate barriers to gene flow between populations in heterogeneous habitat landscapes (Orsini et al., 2013; Wang and Bradburd, 2014), a phenomenon coined isolation by environment, which can amplify neutral differentiation. How neutral processes, adaptive processes and their interplay are affected by landscape features is difficult to comprehend without a formalised mechanistic model (Garant et al., 2007).

Models link patterns to processes (Levin, 2002), and the explicit representation of the landscape within an eco-evolutionary model can lead to a causal understanding of how landscape features shape differentiation. Spatial graphs provide a convenient mathematical representation of landscapes, where vertices represent suitable habitats hosting populations, and edges capture the connectivity between habitats (Dale and Fortin, 2010). Under ecological dynamics, metapopulation models have been used to study the role of graph topology in the persistence and stability of metapopulation (Holland and Hastings, 2008; Gilarranz and Bascompte, 2012; Mari et al., 2014; Gravel et al., 2016) and community diversity (Carrara et al., 2012; Thompson et al., 2017; Suzuki and Economo, 2021). Evolutionary mechanisms are nevertheless fundamental drivers of diversity, and should therefore be explicitly integrated into models (Pelletier et al., 2009). Evolutionary game theory explores how graph topology impacts the fixation probability and the fixation time of a mutated phenotype (Tkadlec et al., 2019). However, the framework does not consider the continuous accumulation of mutations, and is therefore not suited to addressing the emergence of phenotypic differentiation. By combining a metapopulation model with a model of neutral evolution, (Economo and Keitt, 2007; Economo and Keitt, 2010) investigated how graph

topology affects neutral diversity. Their approach demonstrated the key role of topological properties in shaping diversity, and its predictions could be matched with empirical data from e.g. river basins (Muneepeerakul et al., 2008). Nonetheless, diversity results from the combination of neutral and adaptive processes developing at the population level. A first principles modelling approach considering spatial graphs, but also building upon the elementary processes of ecological interactions, reproduction, mutation and migration may therefore be promising to investigate the emergence of diversity.

Stochastic models for structured populations, rooted in the microscopic description of individuals, offer a generic framework for modelling eco-evolutionary dynamics (Champagnat et al., 2006; Bansaye and Méléard, 2015). In particular, these models can capture the interplay between population dynamics, spatial dynamics and phenotypic evolution, while providing a rigorous set-up for analytical investigation. By anchoring this modelling paradigm in a mathematical framework, the work of Champagnat et al. (Champagnat et al., 2006) generalises models of population genetics (Bürger, 2000) (investigating the evolution of the frequencies of alleles) and quantitative genetics (Slatkin, 1978; Lande, 1991; Nagylaki, 1994) (investigating the evolution of phenotypic traits), which stimulated research into the link between spatial population structure and neutral differentiation. The framework embraces density-dependent selection, which could explain the emergence of phenotypic differentiation from competition processes (Dieckmann and Doebeli, 1999), and how spatial segregation can emerge as a byproduct of these adaptive processes along environmental gradients (Doebeli and Dieckmann, 2003). Related models have addressed the effects of landscape dynamics and habitat heterogeneity on adaptive differentiation, providing mathematical insights into the dynamics (Meszéna et al., 1997; Aguilée et al., 2012; Débarre et al., 2013; Wickman et al., 2017; Polechová, 2018; Mirrahimi and Gandon, 2020). Because it accounts for finite population size, the baseline model of Champagnat et al. (Champagnat et al., 2006) can also capture neutral differentiation dynamics and therefore the coupling between neutral and adaptive processes (Billiard et al., 2015; Anceschi et al., 2019). Nonetheless, the aforementioned studies were not spatially explicit (Billiard et al., 2015; Anceschi et al., 2019) or they assumed regular spatial structures (regular graphs (Meszéna et al., 1997; Aguilée et al., 2012; Débarre et al., 2013; Mirrahimi and Gandon, 2020) or continuous space (Doebeli and Dieckmann, 2003; Wickman et al., 2017; Polechová, 2018)), therefore not addressing the role of the spatial complexity of landscapes. A stochastic individual-based model using spatial graphs as a representation of the landscape could help formalise fundamental links between landscape features and phenotypic differentiation.

A key challenge is to understand how individual dynamics result in the emergence of differentiation in complex landscapes (Manel et al., 2003). Here, we investigate how complex connectivity patterns and habitat heterogeneity affect both neutral and adaptive phenotypic differentiation by constructing an individual-based model (IBM) that accounts for eco-evolutionary dynamics on spatial graphs. The individuals disperse between habitat patches and possess co-evolving neutral and adaptive traits. The finite size of local populations generates neutral differentiation by inducing a stochastic drift in the neutral trait evolution, while heterogeneous selection gives rise to adaptive differentiation. Macroscopic properties of the model are analytically tractable, and we obtain a deterministic approximation of population size and adaptive trait dynamics which connects the emerging patterns to the

graph properties that generate them. However, neutral differentiation is stochastic by nature, which complicates its analytical underpinning. We therefore rely on numerical simulations of the IBM to measure the effect of graph topology on neutral differentiation. In the case where heterogeneous selection is absent, we investigate how graph topology affects neutral differentiation. In the case of heterogeneous selection, we investigate how the graph topology, in combination with the spatial distribution of habitat types, affects levels of (i) adaptive and (ii) neutral differentiation. By combining analytical methods with numerical simulations, we expect to identify graph properties that determine the level of differentiation. Overall, our study establishes causal links between landscape properties and population differentiation and contributes to a fundamental understanding of how landscape features promote biodiversity.

2.2 Results

2.2.1 Eco-evolutionary model on spatial graphs

We establish an individual-based model (IBM) where individuals are structured over a trait space and a graph representing a landscape. For the sake of simplicity, we consider the case of asexual reproduction and haploid genetics (Champagnat et al., 2006). Individuals die, reproduce, mutate and migrate in a stochastic fashion, which together results in macroscopic properties. The formulation of the stochastic IBM allows an analytical description of the dynamics at the population level, which links emergent properties to the elementary processes that generate them.

The trait space $\mathcal{X} \subseteq \mathbb{R}^d$ is continuous and can be split into a neutral trait space \mathcal{U} and an adaptive trait space \mathcal{S} . We refer to neutral traits $u \in \mathcal{U}$ as traits that are not under selection, in contrast to adaptive traits $s \in \mathcal{S}$, which experience selection. The graph denoted by G is composed of a set of vertices $\{v_1, v_2, \dots, v_M\}$ that correspond to habitat patches (suitable geographical areas), and a set of edges that constrain the movement of individuals between the habitat patches. We use the original measure of genetic differentiation for quantitative traits Q_{ST} (standing for Q -statistics) in the case of haploid populations (Lande, 1992; Whitlock, 2008). We denote the neutral trait value of the k -th individual on v_i as $u_k^{(i)}$, the number of individuals on v_i as $N^{(i)}$, the mean neutral trait on v_i as $\bar{u}^{(i)}$, and the mean neutral trait in the metapopulation as \bar{u} . It follows that we quantify neutral differentiation $Q_{ST,u}$ as

$$Q_{ST,u} = \sigma_{B,u}^2 / (\sigma_{B,u}^2 + \sigma_{W,u}^2) \quad (2.1)$$

where $\sigma_{B,u}^2 = \mathbb{E} \left[\frac{1}{M} \sum_i (\bar{u}^{(i)} - \bar{u})^2 \right]$ denotes the expected neutral trait variance between the vertices and $\sigma_{W,u}^2 = \frac{1}{M} \sum_i \mathbb{E} \left[\frac{1}{N^{(i)}} \sum_k (u_k^{(i)} - \bar{u}^{(i)})^2 \right]$ denotes the average expected neutral trait variance within vertices. We similarly quantify adaptive differentiation $Q_{ST,s}$.

Following the Gillespie update rule (Gillespie, 1976), individuals with trait $x_k \in \mathcal{X}$ on vertex v_i are randomly selected to give birth at rate $b^{(i)}(x_k)$ and die at rate $d(N^{(i)}) = N^{(i)}/K$, where K is the local carrying capacity. The definition of d therefore captures competition, which is proportional to the number of individuals on a vertex and does not depend on

the individuals' traits (we relax this assumption later on). The offspring resulting from a birth event inherits the parental traits, which can independently be affected by mutations with probability μ . A mutated trait differs from the parental trait by a random change that follows a normal distribution with variance σ_μ^2 (corresponding to the continuum of alleles model (Kimura and Weiss, 1964)). The offspring can further migrate to neighbouring vertices by executing a simple random walk on G with probability m . A schematic overview of the two different settings considered is provided in Fig. 2.1. Under the setting with no selection, individuals are only characterised by neutral traits so that $\mathcal{X} = \mathcal{U}$. For individuals on a vertex with trait $x_k \equiv u_k$ we define $b^{(i)}(x_k) \equiv b$, so that the birth rate is constant. This ensures that neutral traits do not provide any selective advantage. Under the setting with heterogeneous selection, each vertex of the graph v_i is labelled by a habitat type with environmental condition Θ_i that specifies the optimal adaptive trait value on v_i . It follows that, for individuals with traits $x_k = (u_k, s_k) \in \mathcal{U} \times \mathcal{S}$ on v_i , we define

$$b^{(i)}(x_k) \equiv b^{(i)}(s_k) = b(1 - p(s_k - \Theta_i)^2) \quad (2.2)$$

where p is the selection strength (Mirrahimi and Gandon, 2020). This ensures that the maximum birth rate on v_i is attained for $s_k = \Theta_i$, which results in a differential advantage that acts as an evolutionary stabilising force. In the following we consider two habitat types denoted by \bullet and \bullet with symmetric environmental conditions θ_\bullet and θ_\bullet , so that $\Theta_i \in \{\theta_\bullet, \theta_\bullet\}$ and $\theta_\bullet = -\theta_\bullet = \theta$, where θ can be viewed as the habitat heterogeneity (Mirrahimi and Gandon, 2020).

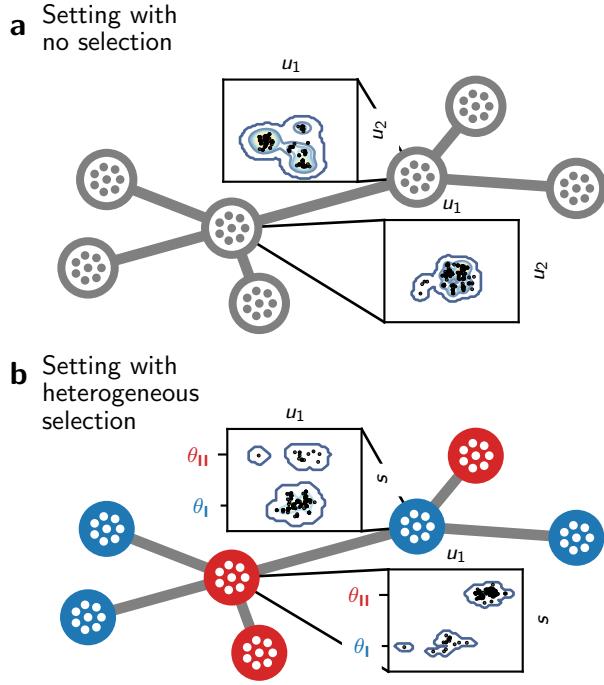


Fig. 2.1: Graphical representation of the structure of individuals in the eco-evolutionary model. (a) Setting with no selection, where individuals are characterised by a set of neutral traits $u \in \mathcal{U}$. The scatter plots represent a projection of the first two components of u for the individuals present on the designated vertices at time $t = 1000$, obtained from one simulation of the IBM. (b) Setting with heterogeneous selection. In this setting, individuals are additionally characterised by adaptive traits $s \in \mathcal{S}$. Blue vertices favour the optimal adaptive trait value θ_\bullet , while red vertices favour θ_\circ . The scatter plots represent a projection of the first component of u and s for the individuals present on the designated vertices at time $t = 1000$, obtained from one simulation. The majority of individuals are locally well-adapted and have an adaptive trait close to the optimal value, but some maladaptive individuals originating from neighbouring vertices are also present. $m = 0.05$.

2.2.2 Deterministic approximation of the population dynamics under no selection

The model can be formulated as a measure-valued point process ((Bansaye and Méléard, 2015) and Supplementary Note). Under this formalism, we demonstrate in the Supplementary Note how the population size and the trait dynamics show a deterministic behaviour when a stabilising force dampens the stochastic fluctuations. This makes it possible to express the dynamics of the macroscopic properties with deterministic differential equations, connecting emergent patterns to the processes that generate them. In particular, in

the setting of no selection, competition stabilises the population size fluctuations, and the dynamics can be considered deterministic and expressed as

$$\partial_t N_t^{(i)} = N_t^{(i)} \left[b(1 - m) - \frac{N_t^{(i)}}{K} \right] + mb \sum_{j \neq i} \frac{a_{i,j}}{d_j} N_t^{(j)} \quad (2.3)$$

where $A = (a_{i,j})_{1 \leq i,j \leq M}$ is the adjacency matrix of the graph G and $D = (d_1, d_2, \dots, d_M)$ is a vector containing the degree of each vertex (number of edges incident to the vertex). The first term on the right-hand side corresponds to logistic growth, which accounts for birth and death events of non-migrating individuals. The second term captures the gains due to migrations, which depend on the graph topology. Assuming that all vertices with the same degree have an equivalent position on the graph, corresponding to a mean field approach (see Methods), one can obtain a closed-form solution from Eq. (2.3) (see Eq. (2.12)), which shows that the average population size \bar{N} scales with $\langle \sqrt{k} \rangle^2 / \langle k \rangle$, where $\langle k \rangle$ is the average vertex degree and $\langle \sqrt{k} \rangle$ is the average square-rooted vertex degree. The quantity $\langle \sqrt{k} \rangle^2 / \langle k \rangle$, denoted as h_d , relates to the homogeneity in vertex degree of the graph and can therefore be viewed as a measure negatively associated with heterogeneity in connectivity. Simulations of the IBM illustrate that h_d can explain differences in population size for complex graph topologies with varying migration regimes (Fig. 2.2a for graphs with $M = 7$ vertices and Fig. S2.6a for $M = 9$). This analytical result is connected to theoretical work on reaction diffusion processes (Colizza et al., 2007) and highlights that irregular graphs (graphs whose vertices do not have the same degree) result in unbalanced migration fluxes that affect the ecological balance between births and deaths. Highly connected vertices present an oversaturated carrying capacity ($N^{(i)} > bK$, see Methods), increasing local competition and lowering total population size compared with regular graphs (Fig. 2.2a). Because populations with small sizes experience more drift ((Bürger, 2000) and Fig. S2.7), this result indicates that graph topology affects neutral differentiation not only through population isolation, but also by affecting population dynamics.

Nonetheless, the stochasticity of the processes at the individual level can propagate to the population level and substantially affect the macroscopic properties. In particular, neutral differentiation emerges from the stochastic fluctuations of the populations' neutral trait distribution. These fluctuations complicate an analytical underpinning of the dynamics, and in this case simulations of the IBM offer a straightforward approach to evaluate the level of neutral differentiation.

2.2.3 Effect of graph topology on neutral differentiation under no selection

We study a setting with no selection and investigate the effect of the graph topology on neutral differentiation. When migration is limited, individuals' traits are coherent on each vertex but stochastic drift at the population level generates neutral differentiation between the vertices. Migration attenuates neutral differentiation because it has a correlative effect on local trait distributions. Following (Economou and Keitt, 2007; Carrara et al., 2012; Thompson et al., 2017), we expect that the intensity of the correlative effect depends on

the average path length of the graph $\langle l \rangle$, defined as the average shortest path between all pairs of vertices (Bounova and Weck, 2012). For a constant number of vertices, $\langle l \rangle$ is strictly related to the mean betweenness centrality and quantifies the graph connectivity (Bounova and Weck, 2012). High $\langle l \rangle$ implies low connectivity and a greater isolation of populations, and hence we expect that graphs with high $\langle l \rangle$ are associated with high differentiation levels. We consider various graphs with an identical number of vertices and run simulations of the IBM to obtain the neutral differentiation level $Q_{ST,u}$ attained after a time long enough to discard transient dynamics (see Methods). We then interpret the discrepancies in $Q_{ST,u}$ across the simulations by relating them to the underlying graph topologies.

We observe strong differences in $Q_{ST,u}$ across graphs for varying m , and find that $\langle l \rangle$ explains at least 55% of the variation in $Q_{ST,u}$ across all graphs with $M = 7$ vertices for (Fig. 2.2b). Nonetheless, some specific graphs, such as the star graph, present higher levels of $Q_{ST,u}$ than expected by their average path length. To explain this discrepancy, we explore the effect of homogeneity in vertex degree h_d , as we showed in Eq. (2.12) that it decreases population size, which should in turn increase $Q_{ST,u}$ by intensifying stochastic drift. We find that h_d explains 57% of the variation for low m (Fig. 2.2c). However, the fit remains similar after correcting for differences in population size (see Table S2.1), indicating that irregular graphs structurally amplify the isolation of populations. Unbalanced migration fluxes lead central vertices to host more individuals than allowed by their carrying capacity. This causes increased competition that results in a higher death rate, so that migrants have a lower probability of further spreading their trait. Highly connected vertices therefore behave as bottlenecks, increasing the isolation of peripheral vertices and consequently amplifying $Q_{ST,u}$.

We then evaluate the concurrent effect of $\langle l \rangle$ and h_d on $Q_{ST,u}$ with a multivariate regression model that we fit independently for low and high migration regimes (Fig. 2.2d). The multivariate regression model explains at least 70% of the variation in $Q_{ST,u}$ for the migration regimes considered and for graphs with $M = 7$ vertices (see Table S2.2 for details). Moreover, we find that $\langle l \rangle$ and h_d have akin contributions to neutral differentiation for low m , but the effect of $\langle l \rangle$ increases for higher migration regimes while the effect of h_d decreases. To ensure that these conclusions can be generalised to larger graphs, we conduct the same analysis on a subset of graphs with $M = 9$ vertices and find congruent results (Fig. S2.6). In the absence of selection and with competitive interactions, graphs with a high average path length $\langle l \rangle$ and low homogeneity in vertex degree h_d , or similarly graphs with low connectivity and high heterogeneity in connectivity, show high levels of neutral differentiation.

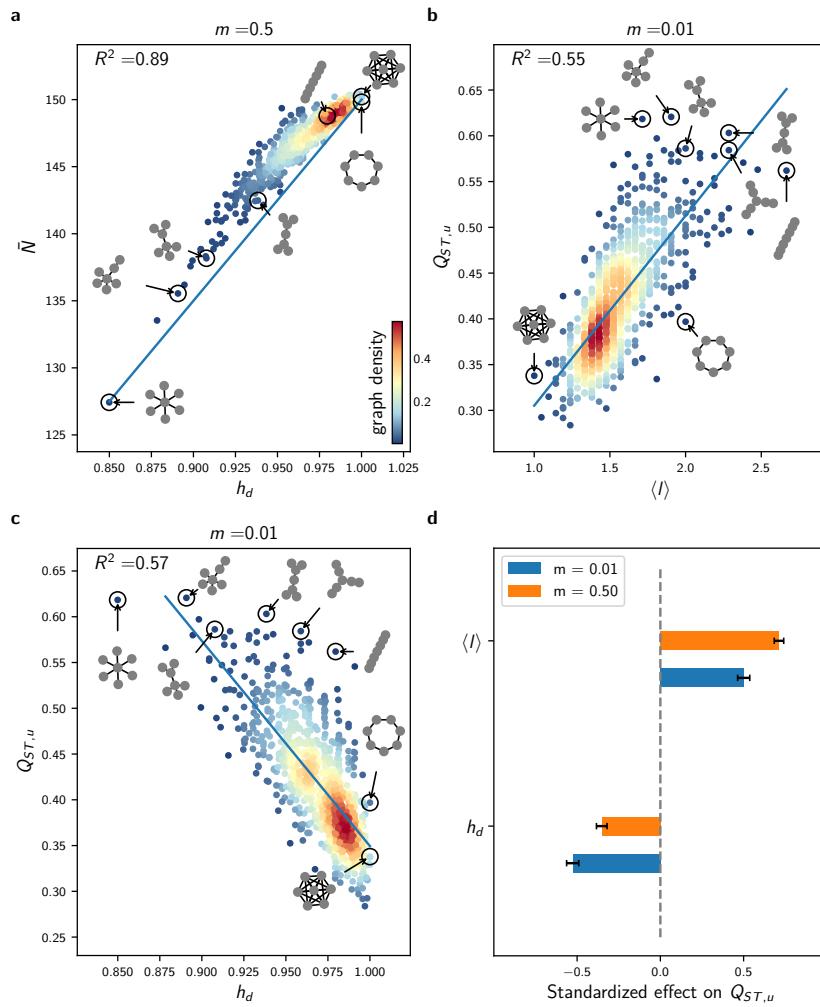


Fig. 2.2: Effect of $\langle l \rangle$ and h_d on average population size \bar{N} and neutral differentiation $Q_{ST,u}$ in the setting with no selection. (a) Response of \bar{N} to homogeneity in degree $h_d = \langle \sqrt{k} \rangle^2 / \langle k \rangle$ for all undirected connected graphs with $M = 7$ vertices and $m = 0.5$. (b) Response of $Q_{ST,u}$ to average path length $\langle l \rangle$ for similar simulations obtained with $m = 0.01$. (c) Response of $Q_{ST,u}$ to homogeneity in degree h_d for the same data. In (a), (b) and (c), each dot represents average results from 5 replicate simulations of the IBM, the colour scale corresponds to the proportion of the graphs with similar x and y axis values (graph density), and the blue line corresponds to a linear fit. (d) Standardized effect of h_d and $\langle l \rangle$ on $Q_{ST,u}$, obtained from multivariate regression models independently fitted on similar data obtained for $m = 0.01$ and $m = 0.5$. The contributions of $\langle l \rangle$ and h_d to $Q_{ST,u}$ are alike for low migration regimes. Error bars show 95% confidence intervals. Analogous results on graphs with $M = 9$ vertices are presented in Fig. S2.6 and all regression details can be found in Table S2.2.

2.2.4 Deterministic approximation of the population dynamics and adaptation under heterogeneous selection

We next consider heterogeneous selection and investigate the response of adaptive differentiation to the spatial distribution of habitat types, denoted as the Θ -spatial distribution. Adaptive differentiation emerges from local adaptation, but migration destabilises adaptation as a result of the influx of maladaptive migrants. We expect that higher connectivity between vertices of similar habitat type increases the level of adaptive differentiation, because it increases the proportion of well-adapted migrants. Local adaptation can be investigated by approximating the stochastic dynamics of the trait distribution with a deterministic partial differential equation (PDE). We demonstrate under mean field assumption how the deterministic approximation can be reduced to an equivalent two-habitat model. We analyse the reduced model with the theory of adaptive dynamics (Meszéna et al., 1997; Mirrahimi and Gandon, 2020) and find a critical migration threshold m^* that determines local adaptation. m^* depends on a quantity coined the habitat assortativity r_Θ , and we demonstrate with numerical simulations that r_Θ determines the overall adaptive differentiation level $Q_{ST,s}$ reached at steady state in the deterministic approximation.

Heterogeneous selection, captured by the dependence of the birth rate on Θ_i , generates a stabilising force that dampens the stochastic fluctuations of the adaptive trait distribution. The dynamics of the adaptive trait distribution consequently shows a deterministic behavior and we demonstrate in the Supplementary Note and Figs. S2.8 and S2.9 that the number of individuals on v_i with traits $s \in \Omega \subset \mathcal{S}$ can be approximated by the quantity $\int_\Omega n^{(i)}(s)ds$, where $n^{(i)}$ is a continuous function solution of the PDE

$$\begin{aligned} \partial_t n_t^{(i)}(s) &= n_t^{(i)}(s) \left[b^{(i)}(s)(1 - m) - \frac{1}{K} \int_S n_t^{(i)}(\mathbf{s})d\mathbf{s} \right] \\ &\quad + m \sum_{j \neq i} b_j(s) \frac{a_{i,j}}{d_j} n_t^{(j)}(s) \\ &\quad + \frac{1}{2} \mu \sigma_\mu^2 \Delta_s \left[b^{(i)}(s) n_t^{(i)}(s) \right] \end{aligned} \tag{2.4}$$

Equation (2.4) is similar to Eq. (2.3), except that it incorporates an additional term corresponding to mutation processes and that the birth rate is trait dependent. We show how Eq. (2.4) can be reduced to an equivalent two-habitat model under mean field assumption. The mean field approach differs slightly from the setting with no selection because vertices are labelled with Θ_i . Here we assume that vertices with similar habitat types have an equivalent position on the graph (see Fig. S2.10 for a graphical representation), so that all vertices with habitat type \bullet are characterised by the identical adaptive trait distribution that we denote by \bar{n}^\bullet , and are associated with the birth rate $b^\bullet(s) = b(1 - p(s - \theta_\bullet)^2)$. Let $P(\bullet, \bullet)$ denote the proportion of edges connecting a vertex v_i of type \bullet to a vertex v_j of type \bullet , and

let $P(\bullet)$ denote the proportion of vertices v_i of type \bullet . By further assuming that habitats are homogeneously distributed on the graph so that $P(\bullet) = P(\bullet) = \frac{1}{2}$, Eq. (2.4) transforms into

$$\begin{aligned}\partial_t \bar{n}_t^\bullet(s) &= \bar{n}_t^\bullet(s) \left[b^\bullet(s)(1-m) - \frac{1}{K} \int_S \bar{n}_t^\bullet(s) ds \right] + \frac{1}{2} \mu \sigma_\mu^2 (\Delta_s b^\bullet \bar{n}_t^\bullet)(s) \\ &\quad + \frac{m}{2} [(1-r_\Theta)b^\bullet(s)\bar{n}_t^\bullet(s) + (1+r_\Theta)b^\bullet(s)\bar{n}_t^\bullet(t)]\end{aligned}\quad (2.5)$$

(see Methods), where we define

$$r_\Theta = 2(P(\bullet, \bullet) - P(\bullet, \bullet)) \quad (2.6)$$

as the habitat assortativity of the graph, which ranges from -1 to 1 . When $r_\Theta = -1$, all edges connect dissimilar habitat types (disassortative graph), while as r_Θ tends towards 1 the graph is composed of two clusters of vertices with identical habitat types (assortative graph). Eq. (2.5) can be analysed with the theory of adaptive dynamics (Meszéna et al., 1997; Débarre et al., 2013; Mirrahimi and Gandon, 2020), a mathematical framework that provides analytical insights by assuming a trait substitution process. Following this assumption, the mutation term in Eq. (2.5) is omitted and the phenotypic distribution results in a collection of discrete individual types that are gradually replaced by others until evolutionary stability is reached (see Methods and (Meszéna et al., 1997; Débarre et al., 2013; Mirrahimi and Gandon, 2020) for details). By applying the theory of adaptive dynamics, we find a critical migration rate m^*

$$m^* = \frac{1}{(1-r_\Theta)} \frac{4p\theta^2}{(1+3p\theta^2)} \quad (2.7)$$

so that when $m > m^*$, a single type of individual exists with adaptive trait $s^* = (\theta_\bullet + \theta_\bullet)/2 = 0$ in the steady state (see Methods for the derivation of Eq. (2.7)). In this case, adaptive differentiation $Q_{ST,s}$ is nil and the average population size is given by $\bar{N} = bK(1-p\theta)^2$. In contrast, when $m = 0$ and/or $r_\Theta = 1$, all individuals are locally well-adapted with trait Θ_i on v_i , and it follows that the average population size is higher and equal to $\bar{N} = bK$, while adaptive differentiation is maximal and equal to $Q_{ST,s} = \text{Var}(\Theta)/(\text{Var}(\Theta)+0) = 1$. When $0 < m < m^*$, the coexistence of two types of individuals on each vertex v_i is predicted but the calculation of the trait values is more subtle. To understand the effect of m and r_Θ on the local trait distributions and on $Q_{ST,s}$, we therefore leave behind the adaptive dynamics framework and numerically solve Eq. (2.5) by including the mutation term. When $0 < m < m^*$, the local trait distributions are bimodal with peaks corresponding to the two types of individuals predicted by the adaptive dynamics. The highest peak corresponds to the well-adapted individuals, whose adaptation is destabilised by the influx of maladaptive migrants (Fig. 2.3a). This phenomenon is dampened as r_Θ increases, since the proportion of maladaptive migrants is reduced in assortative graphs (Fig. 2.3b). As a consequence, the habitat assortativity r_Θ increases the differentiation $Q_{ST,s}$ when $0 < m < m^*$ (Fig. 2.3c). The simulations further confirm that the adaptive dynamics prediction given by Eq. (2.7) is still valid when the continuous accumulation of mutations is considered, so that for $m > m^*$ the local trait distributions obtained from Eq. (2.5) are unimodal and $Q_{ST,s}$ vanishes (Fig. 2.3a,c). Our analysis of the mean field deterministic approximation Eq. (2.5)

therefore demonstrates that assortative graphs present high levels of adaptive differentiation $Q_{ST,s}$. On the other hand, the analysis shows that $Q_{ST,s}$ rapidly declines with increasing m on disassortative graphs, until $Q_{ST,s}$ vanishes when $m > m^*$.

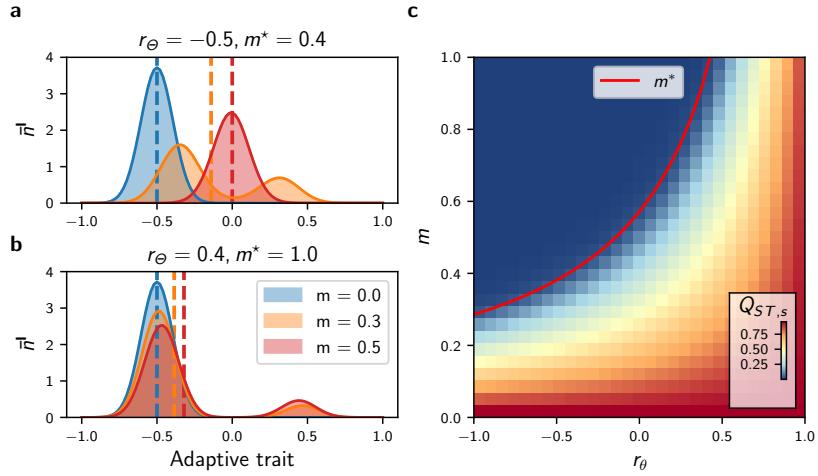


Fig. 2.3: Effect of habitat assortativity r_Θ and migration m on the local adaptive trait distribution \bar{n}^* and on the adaptive differentiation level $Q_{ST,s}$ under the mean field, deterministic approximation Eq. (2.5). (a) Effect of m and r_Θ on \bar{n}^* . Migration induces the apparition of maladaptive individuals (centred around $\theta_\bullet = 0.5$), which destabilise local adaptation by displacing the mean value of the well-adapted individuals (centred around $\theta_\bullet = -0.5$). Together with the decrease in local adaptation, migration causes a displacement of the mean value of the local trait distribution (represented by the vertical dashed lines), which decreases local population size and adaptive differentiation $Q_{ST,s}$. (b) Similar data for higher r_Θ . Increasing r_Θ increases population size and $Q_{ST,s}$. (c) Effect of r_Θ on $Q_{ST,s}$. The red line indicates the critical migration threshold m^* predicted by Eq. (2.7); $Q_{ST,s}$ vanishes when $m > m^*$.

2.2.5 Effect of graph topology on adaptive differentiation under heterogeneous selection

To generalise the conclusions drawn from the mean field deterministic approximation Eq. (2.5), we generate different Θ -spatial distributions for varying graph topology, and compare outputs of the IBM simulations with those of Eq. (2.5) (see Methods for the details of the simulations). For each combination of Θ -spatial distribution and graph, we compute the habitat assortativity r_Θ , since r_Θ can be generalised from Eq. (2.6) to any graph topology following the original definition of (Newman, 2003) as

$$r_\Theta = \frac{\text{Cov}(\Theta_x, \Theta_\wedge)}{\sigma_{\Theta_x} \sigma_{\Theta_\wedge}} \quad (2.8)$$

where Θ_x and Θ_\wedge denote the sets of habitats found at the toe and tip of each directed vertex of graph V , and $\langle \Theta_x \rangle, \langle \Theta_\wedge \rangle$ and $\sigma_{\Theta_x}, \sigma_{\Theta_\wedge}$ denote their respective means and standard devi-

ations (see Supplementary Note). The mean field deterministic approximation Eq. (2.5) is in very good agreement with the IBM simulations for general graph ensembles at low migration regimes, and captures the response of \bar{N} and $Q_{ST,s}$ to r_Θ (Fig. 2.4). Nonetheless, under high migration regimes, higher levels of $Q_{ST,s}$ are observed in the stochastic simulations compared with the mean field deterministic approximation (Fig. S2.11). We hypothesize that this reinforcement is generated by stochastic drift, which must become the main driver of differentiation when local adaptation is lost for $m > m^*$, and perform a multivariate regression analysis to investigate the additional effect of $\langle l \rangle$ and h_d on $Q_{ST,s}$. As expected, the analysis highlights that the effect of $\langle l \rangle$ and h_d are substantial and complement the effect of r_Θ for high m (Fig. 2.5c for graphs with $M = 7$ vertices and Fig. S2.12a for $M = 9$), further explaining the discrepancies observed (see Table S2.3).

We extend our analyses to realistic landscapes with a continuum of habitat types by running simulations on graphs obtained from real spatial habitat datasets and by considering mean annual temperature as a proxy for habitat type (see Fig. S2.13 and Table S2.4). We also consider simulations accounting for trait-dependent competition to test whether our results hold under more complex ecological processes (see Supplementary Note for the implementation details and Table S2.5 for the results). The simulations are congruent and show that the effects of r_Θ , h_d and $\langle l \rangle$ are similar under these alternative settings, underlining the robustness of these metrics and the generality of our conclusions. Taken together, these results indicate that under sufficiently strong selection and sufficiently high habitat heterogeneity, adaptive differentiation $Q_{ST,s}$ is mainly driven by habitat assortativity r_Θ . Nonetheless, local adaptation is lost in disassortative graphs when $m > m^*$, such that $\langle l \rangle$ and h_d become complementary determinants of $Q_{ST,s}$ for high migration regimes.

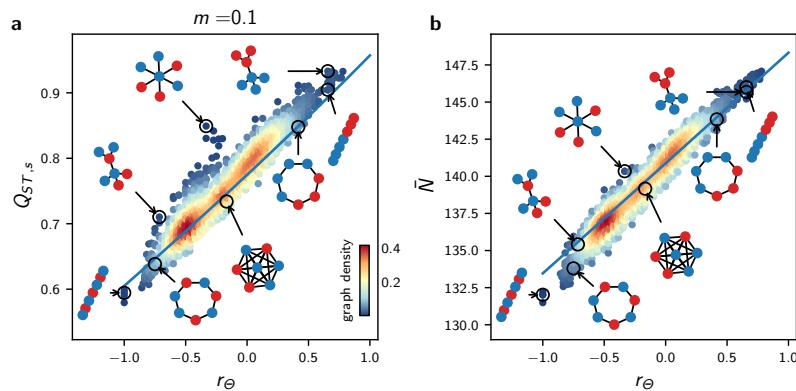


Fig. 2.4: Effect of habitat heterogeneity r_Θ on $Q_{ST,s}$ and average population size \bar{N} for general graph ensembles. (a) Effect of r_Θ on $Q_{ST,s}$ for all undirected connected graphs with $M = 7$ vertices and varying r_Θ , for $m = 0.1$. (b) Effect of r_Θ on average population size \bar{N} for the same simulations. In (a) and (b), each dot represents average results from 5 replicate simulations of the IBM, the colour scale corresponds to the proportion of the graphs with similar x and y axis values (graph density), and the blue lines correspond to results obtained from the mean field approximation Eq. (2.5). Insights from Eq. (2.5) are congruent with the IBM simulations for complex habitat connectivity patterns at low m . Similar results with $m = 0.5$ are presented in Fig. S2.11.

2.2.6 Effect of habitat assortativity on neutral differentiation under heterogeneous selection

We finally consider a setting with heterogeneous selection where individuals carry both neutral and adaptive traits. With distinct habitat types, selection promotes neutral differentiation by reducing the birth rate of maladaptive migrants, reinforcing the isolation of local populations. We have shown above that adaptive differentiation $Q_{ST,s}$ is driven by habitat assortativity r_Θ , so we expect r_Θ , together with the topological metrics found in the setting with no selection, to influence the level of neutral differentiation $Q_{ST,u}$. We first investigate how the response of $Q_{ST,u}$ to migration compares between the setting with no selection and the setting with heterogeneous selection for graphs with an identical topology. We then examine how the response compares between graphs with an identical topology but different r_Θ . We finally consider simulations on different graphs with varying r_Θ to assess the concurrent effect of $\langle l \rangle$, h_d and r_Θ on $Q_{ST,u}$.

Migration has a fitness cost because maladaptive migrants present lower fitness. Under an equivalent migration regime, migrants therefore have a lower probability of reproduction, increasing the populations' isolation compared with a setting without selection. Simulations with varying m on the complete graph confirm that selection in heterogeneous habitats reinforces $Q_{ST,u}$ compared with a setting without selection (Fig. 2.5a). Nonetheless, previous results show that adaptive differentiation $Q_{ST,s}$ vanishes on a disassortative graph when $m > m^*$, implying that individuals become equally fit in all habitats. In this case, the isolation effect of heterogeneous selection is lost and $Q_{ST,u}$ reaches a similar level as in the setting with no selection for $m > m^*$ (Fig. 2.5a), although $Q_{ST,u}$ is slightly higher in the setting with heterogeneous selection due to a lower population size ($\bar{N} = bK(1 - p\theta)$ vs. $\bar{N} = bK$, see section above and Methods). This suggests that r_Θ reinforces $Q_{ST,u}$, as assortative graphs sustain higher levels of adaptive differentiation (Figs. 2.3 and 2.4). Simulations on the path graph with varying Θ -spatial distribution support this conclusion for high migration regimes, but show the opposite relationship under low migration regimes, where the habitat assortativity r_Θ decreases $Q_{ST,u}$ (Fig. 2.5b). Assortative graphs are composed of large clusters of vertices with similar habitats, within which migrants can circulate without fitness losses. Local neutral trait distributions become more correlated within these clusters, resulting in a decline in $Q_{ST,u}$ for assortative graphs compared with disassortative graphs. Figure 2.5b therefore highlights the ambivalent effect of r_Θ on $Q_{ST,u}$. r_Θ reinforces $Q_{ST,u}$ by favouring adaptive differentiation, but also decreases $Q_{ST,u}$ by decreasing population isolation within clusters of vertices with the same habitat type.

We compare the effect of r_Θ on $Q_{ST,u}$ to the effect of the topology metrics $\langle l \rangle$ and h_d found in the setting with no selection using a multivariate regression analysis on simulation results obtained for different graphs with varying Θ -spatial distribution (Fig. 2.5d for graphs with $M = 7$ vertices and Fig. S2.12b for $M = 9$). The multivariate model explains the discrepancies in $Q_{ST,u}$ across the simulations for low and high migration regimes (see Table S2.3 for details), and we find that r_Θ , $\langle l \rangle$ and h_d contribute similarly to neutral differentiation. Hence, the effects of r_Θ and the topology metrics $\langle l \rangle$ and h_d add up under heterogeneous selection. A change in sign of the standardized effect of r_Θ on $Q_{ST,s}$ for low and high migration regimes verifies that the ambivalent effect of r_Θ on $Q_{ST,u}$ found

on the path graph holds for general graph ensembles. Simulations with trait-dependent competition and simulations on realistic graphs with a continuum of habitat types equally confirm the ambivalent effect of r_Θ and further support the complementary effect of $\langle l \rangle$ and h_d on $Q_{ST,u}$ (see Fig. S2.13). $\langle l \rangle$ and h_d therefore drive neutral differentiation with and without heterogeneous selection. r_Θ becomes an additional determinant of neutral differentiation under heterogeneous selection. In contrast to the non-ambivalent, positive effect of habitat assortativity on adaptive differentiation, r_Θ can amplify or depress neutral differentiation depending on the migration regime considered.

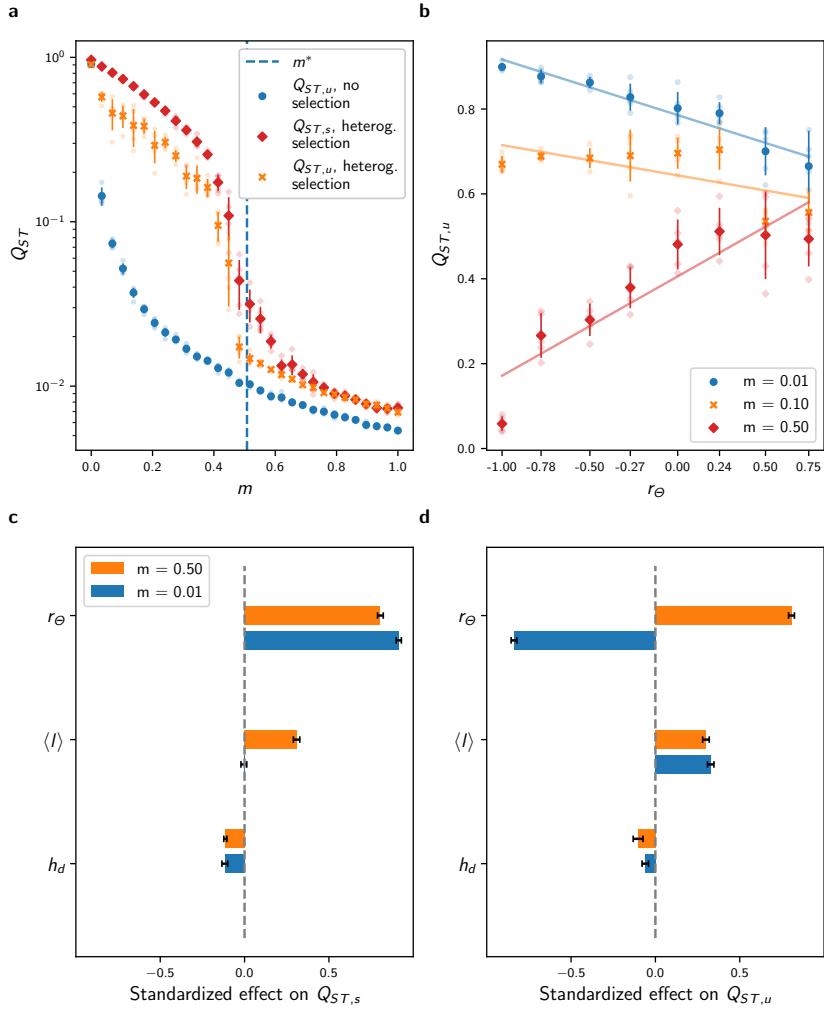


Fig. 2.5: Effect of r_Θ , $\langle l \rangle$ and h_d on $Q_{ST,s}$ and $Q_{ST,u}$ in the setting with heterogeneous selection. (a) Comparison of the response of $Q_{ST,u}$ to migration with the response of $Q_{ST,u}$ in the setting with no selection for the complete graph. The dashed vertical blue line corresponds to the critical migration regime m^* predicted by Eq. (2.7). Heterogeneous selection increases $Q_{ST,u}$ when $m < m^*$, but local adaptation is lost when $m > m^*$, and in this case $Q_{ST,u}$ reaches similar levels as $Q_{ST,u}$ in the setting with no selection. (b) Response of $Q_{ST,u}$ to r_Θ and migration for the path graph. r_Θ correlates positively with $Q_{ST,u}$ for high m , but correlates negatively for low m . In (a–b), each plain dot represents average results from 5 replicate simulations, the bars represent one standard deviation, and each fade dot represents a single replicate value. (c–d) Standardized effect of h_d , $\langle l \rangle$ and r_Θ on $Q_{ST,s}$ and $Q_{ST,u}$ obtained from a multivariate regression model independently fitted for low and high migration regimes on average results from 5 replicate simulations of the IBM on all undirected connected graphs with $M = 7$ vertices and varying r_Θ (see Methods). The ambivalence of the effect of r_Θ on $Q_{ST,u}$ found for the path graph holds for general graph ensembles and adds up to that of $\langle l \rangle$ and h_d . Error bars show 95% confidence intervals. Analogous results on graphs with $M = 9$ vertices are presented in Fig. S2.12 and all regression details can be found in Table S2.3.

2.3 Discussion

Using analytical tools and simulations, we have built upon a graph representation of landscapes and a stochastic individual-based model to investigate how landscape features drive phenotypic differentiation. Our study is based on a first principles modelling approach (Champagnat et al., 2006) describing the stochastic dynamics of individuals and capturing the interplay between population dynamics, phenotypic evolution and spatial dynamics in heterogeneous habitats. In contrast to metacommunity models (Holland and Hastings, 2008; Gilarranz and Bascompte, 2012; Mari et al., 2014; Gravel et al., 2016; Carrara et al., 2012; Thompson et al., 2017; Suzuki and Economo, 2021) and evolutionary metacommunity models (Economo and Keitt, 2007; Economo and Keitt, 2010), we have focused on differentiation at the population level. Quantitative genetics and population genetics studies have investigated the effect of topology on differentiation under the assumption of non-overlapping generations, constant population sizes and regular spatial structures (Bürger, 2000; Kimura and Weiss, 1964; Lande, 1991; Nagylaki, 1994; Yeaman and Otto, 2011). Generalising beyond these assumptions, our modelling framework accounts for population dynamics and includes competition and frequency-dependent selection. The systematic investigation of the effect of topology on differentiation over general graph ensembles and under different ecological settings shows that average path length $\langle l \rangle$, homogeneity in vertex degree h_d and habitat assortativity r_Θ contribute equally to differentiation. These results support correlative studies that have associated population differentiation (Manel et al., 2003; McRae and Beier, 2007) and species richness (Liu et al., 2018; Dias et al., 2014; Rahbek and Graves, 2001; Kreft and Jetz, 2007; Davies et al., 2007; Veech and Crist, 2007; Guégan et al., 1998; Stein et al., 2014) with a variety of metrics used as surrogates for connectivity, connectivity heterogeneity and habitat heterogeneity. To further our understanding of the origin of spatial biodiversity patterns, the contribution of landscape properties to discrepancies in population differentiation could be investigated at large scales by (i) using techniques to project real landscapes on graphs (see Fig. S2.13a–b); (ii) characterising the landscape features with $\langle l \rangle$, h_d and r_Θ ; and (iii) relating the obtained metrics maps to observation data. More generally, the proposed eco-evolutionary model on spatial graphs could be combined with approximate bayesian computation to estimate ecological, spatial and evolutionary processes of real populations from observation data, similarly to (Lepers et al., 2021). This approach might improve current inferential techniques based on models that do not account for competition nor heterogeneous selection (see e.g. (Petkova et al., 2015)). Overall, our results point to topology metrics that can connect spatial biodiversity patterns to the generating eco-evolutionary and spatial processes.

In the absence of selection, neutral differentiation is more pronounced on graphs with a high average path length $\langle l \rangle$, but is also negatively associated with homogeneity in degree h_d (Fig. 2.2c–d). $\langle l \rangle$ generalises the concept of dimensionality in (Kimura and Weiss, 1964; Lande, 1991; Nagylaki, 1994), where it is shown that differentiation is lower for two-dimensional grid graphs compared with path graphs. $\langle l \rangle$ also closely relates to the concept of resistance distance shown theoretically and empirically to drive genetic

differentiation (McRae, 2006; McRae and Beier, 2007). At the species level, a similar effect of $\langle l \rangle$ on β -diversity (pairwise differences in species composition) has been reported with the graph metacommunity model of (Carrara et al., 2012) and with the graph eco-evolutionary metacommunity model of (Econo and Keitt, 2007). Accounting for population dynamics and specifically including competition processes, we have shown that not only $\langle l \rangle$ but also h_d affects neutral phenotypic differentiation (Fig. 2.2c,d). Our model realistically assumes that population growth is limited by the local carrying capacity. The latter becomes saturated on highly connected vertices in irregular graphs, an effect that has been experimentally documented in microcosm experiments (Altermatt and Fronhofer, 2018). As a consequence, central vertices behave as bottlenecks and amplify the isolation of peripheral vertices (Orsini et al., 2013). The role of h_d cannot be captured with classical metapopulation and quantitative genetics models or with models of evolutionary dynamics in graphs, as they assume constant population size. This behaviour should be prevalent in patchy landscapes where interspecific competition is high because of limiting resources. Our study highlights that heterogeneity in connectivity can reinforce differentiation patterns through the creation of unbalanced migration fluxes which affect ecological equilibrium.

Habitat assortativity r_Θ is a useful indicator for assessing how the spatial distribution of habitat types modulates local adaptation and adaptive differentiation in complex landscapes (Richardson et al., 2014). While adaptation has been extensively studied along environmental gradients (Slatkin, 1973; Slatkin, 1978; Kirkpatrick and Barton, 1997; Polechová and Barton, 2015; Polechová, 2018; AndradeRestrepo et al., 2019; Doeblei and Dieckmann, 2003), landscapes can be patchy and it is unrealistic to assume regularity (Dale and Fortin, 2010). Our model of heterogeneous selection on spatial graphs extends the two-habitat setting investigated in (Meszéna et al., 1997; Yeaman and Otto, 2011; Débarre et al., 2013; Mirrahimi and Gandon, 2020) and captures irregularity in connectivity between distinct habitats (Dale and Fortin, 2010). Similarly to the aforementioned studies, we have found a critical migration regime m^* that dictates the possibility of adaptation. Equation (2.7) indicates that m^* increases with increasing selection strength p and with increasing environmental heterogeneity θ , the latter playing a similar role as the slope of the environmental gradient in (Slatkin, 1973; Slatkin, 1978; Polechová and Barton, 2015; Polechová, 2018). Local adaptation would consequently be sustained under higher migration regimes following an increase in these parameters. Additionally, the critical migration regime m^* in Eq. (2.7) involves the habitat assortativity r_Θ , which must be regarded as a measure of habitat spatial auto-correlation based on the dispersal range of a species (Richardson et al., 2014). Our results indicate that for general habitat distributions, r_Θ is the main determinant of adaptive differentiation under sufficiently strong selection p and high habitat heterogeneity θ , irrespective of the graph topology (Fig. 2.5c, Fig. S2.12a and Fig. S2.13). As p decreases, however, the effect of stochastic drift on $Q_{ST,s}$ should increase, and in this case the topology metrics $\langle l \rangle$ and h_d should become the most important determinants of $Q_{ST,s}$. Our results predict that in landscapes with heterogeneous habitats and where selection is strong, populations structured over assortative habitats are larger, support higher adaptive differentiation, and can be locally well-adapted even in the case where migration rates are high.

Spatial eco-evolutionary feedbacks in heterogeneous habitats can critically affect differentiation (Richardson et al., 2014). While most eco-evolutionary studies have investigated

diversification by considering a unique adaptive trait (Doebeli and Dieckmann, 2003; Kirkpatrick and Barton, 1997; Polechová and Barton, 2015; Polechová, 2018), distinguishing between neutral and adaptive processes is crucial (Holderegger et al., 2006) and our work underlines the distinct responses of neutral and adaptive differentiation to landscape features (Fig. 2.5c vs. Fig. 2.5d). Our study builds upon recent mathematical models that consider the co-evolution of neutral and adaptive traits (Billiard et al., 2015; Anceschi et al., 2019) and extends those works to a spatial context. Our work provides an analytical framework to the concept of isolation by environment (IBE) (Orsini et al., 2013), which has been suggested to be one of the most important mechanisms governing differentiation in nature (Wang and Bradburd, 2014). Heterogeneous selection leads to more isolation by modifying the fitness of migrants (Polechová, 2018), which further reduces gene flow (Richardson et al., 2014) and therefore affects the level of neutral differentiation (Fig. 2.5a) (Garant et al., 2007). Our work proposes a mechanism by which habitat assortativity, relative to the migration regime, controls the direction of the effect of habitat heterogeneity on differentiation (Fig. 2.5d). Patchy, heterogeneous habitats can promote neutral differentiation as a result of selection that reduces effective migration (Stein et al., 2014). Nonetheless, adaptive differentiation decreases substantially when migration is high relative to the critical migration regime m^* . In this case, neutral differentiation should be higher in landscapes with more aggregated habitats (Richardson et al., 2014). Our study suggests that habitat assortativity must be considered for a complete understanding of differentiation in complex environments (Stein et al., 2014).

In conclusion, we have established how differentiation can emerge at the population level from eco-evolutionary feedbacks in complex landscapes by using an analytical description of micro-evolutionary processes explicitly accounting for spatial dynamics over graphs. Our study formalises how differentiation emerges from the interplay between spatial dynamics, the co-evolution of neutral and adaptive traits, and landscape properties. Connectivity and habitat assortativity emerge as core determinants of differentiation in spatial graphs. These results resonate with empirical findings and previous theoretical works. Our study further stresses that habitat assortativity can depress or foster neutral differentiation depending on the migration regime. Additionally, our work highlights that heterogeneity in connectivity is an equally strong determinant of differentiation because highly connected habitats behave as bottlenecks, increasing the isolation of peripheral habitats. The present approach offers a promising framework for studying complex adaptive systems, as it can elucidate how macroscopic properties emerge from microscopic processes acting upon agents structured over complex spatio-evolutionary structures.

2.4 Methods

2.4.1 Mean field approximation

In the setting with no selection, the mean field approach involves the assumption that all vertices having the same degree are equivalent. For this, let $P(k, k')$ denote the proportion of edges that map a vertex with degree k to a vertex with degree k' , and consider the average

population size $\bar{N}_t^{(k)}$ in each vertex with degree k at time t . An individual has probability $P(k, k')/k'$ to migrate from a vertex with degree k' to a vertex with degree k . Viewing $a_{i,j}/d_j$ as the probability that an individual on v_i chosen for migration moves to v_j , Eq. (2.3) then transforms into

$$\partial_t \bar{N}_t^{(k)} = \bar{N}_t^{(k)} \left[b(1-m) - \frac{\bar{N}_t^{(k)}}{K} \right] + mbk \sum_{k' \in V} \frac{P(k, k')}{k'} \bar{N}_t^{(k')} \quad (2.9)$$

Assuming uncorrelated graphs for which $P(k, k')/k' = P(k')^k/\langle k \rangle$, where $\langle k \rangle$ denotes the average degree of the graph (Colizza et al., 2007), yields

$$\partial_t \bar{N}_t^{(k)} = \bar{N}_t^{(k)} \left[b(1-m) - \frac{\bar{N}_t^{(k)}}{K} \right] + mb \frac{k}{\langle k \rangle} \bar{N}_t \quad (2.10)$$

where

$$\bar{N}_t = \sum_k P(k) \bar{N}_t^{(k)}. \quad (2.11)$$

When solving for the stationary state and setting $m = 1$, one obtains $\bar{N}^{(k)} = \sqrt{bK \frac{k}{\langle k \rangle} \bar{N}}$ from Eq. (2.10). Combining this with Eq. (2.11) yields

$$\bar{N} = bK \langle \sqrt{k} \rangle^2 / \langle k \rangle \quad (2.12)$$

In the setting with heterogeneous selection, the mean field approach involves the assumption that all vertices with a similar habitat are equivalent. In this case, an individual from a vertex of habitat type \bullet has the probability $P(\bullet, \bullet)/P(\bullet)$ of migrating to a vertex of type \bullet , and therefore Eq. (2.4) transforms into

$$\begin{aligned} \partial_t \bar{n}_t^\bullet(s) &= \bar{n}_t^\bullet(s) \left[b^\bullet(s)(1-m) - \frac{1}{K} \int_S \bar{n}_t^\bullet(\mathbf{s}) d\mathbf{s} \right] + \frac{1}{2} \mu \sigma_\mu^2 \Delta_s [b^\bullet(s) \bar{n}_t^\bullet(s)] \\ &\quad + m \sum_{i \in \{\bullet, \bullet\}} b_i(s) \frac{P(\bullet, i)}{P(i)} \bar{n}_t^i(s) \end{aligned} \quad (2.13)$$

Considering that $P(\bullet) = P(\bullet) = \frac{1}{2}$ (habitats are equally distributed), $P(\bullet, \bullet) + P(\bullet, \bullet) = P(\bullet)$ (sum of conditional expectations), and $r_\Theta = 2(P(\bullet, \bullet) - P(\bullet, \bullet))$ (Eq. (2.6)), one obtains

$$P(\bullet, \bullet) = \frac{1}{4}(1 - r_\Theta) \quad \text{and} \quad P(\bullet, \bullet) = \frac{1}{4}(1 + r_\Theta) \quad (2.14)$$

Combining Eq. (2.14) with Eq. (2.13) yields Eq. (2.5). We show in the Supplementary Note how one can derive Eq. (2.6) from the general definition of assortativity given in Eq. (2.8) and initially introduced in (Newman, 2003).

2.4.2 Adaptive dynamics on graphs

The adaptive dynamics theory considers a monomorphic population that evolves following a trait substitution process (Meszéna et al., 1997). Accordingly, the trait s of the monomorphic metapopulation evolves gradually along the direction given by its fitness gradient, until

it reaches a singular strategy s^* for which the fitness gradient vanishes. By omitting the mutation term, Eq. (2.6) can be written in the matrix form

$$\partial_t \bar{\mathbf{n}}_t(s) = M(s, \bar{\mathbf{N}}_t) \bar{\mathbf{n}}_t(s) \quad (2.15)$$

where $\bar{\mathbf{n}}_t = (\bar{n}_t^\bullet, \bar{n}_t^\bullet)$ and $\bar{\mathbf{N}}_t = (\bar{N}_t^\bullet, \bar{N}_t^\bullet)$ are the vectors containing the population densities and the population size on each habitat type, and

$$M(s, \bar{\mathbf{N}}) = \begin{bmatrix} \tau^\bullet(s, \bar{N}^\bullet) & \frac{m}{2}(1 - r_\Theta)b^\bullet(s) \\ \frac{m}{2}(1 - r_\Theta)b^\bullet(s) & \tau^\bullet(s, \bar{N}^\bullet) \end{bmatrix} \quad (2.16)$$

is the so-called projection matrix (Meszéna et al., 1997), with $\tau^\bullet(s, \bar{N}^\bullet) = b^\bullet(s)(1 + \frac{m}{2}(r_\Theta - 1)) - \bar{N}^\bullet/K$. The overall fitness of individuals with trait s is the leading eigenvalue of M , which we denote with $\lambda(s, \bar{\mathbf{N}})$. We obtain the singular strategy s^* by setting the fitness gradient $\frac{\partial \lambda}{\partial s}(s, \bar{\mathbf{N}}) = 0$, from which we further obtain the demographic equilibrium $\bar{\mathbf{N}}^{s^*}$. Because of symmetries, we must have $\bar{N}^{\bullet, s^*} = \bar{N}^{\bullet, s^*}$ and $s^* = \frac{\theta_\bullet + \theta_\bullet}{2} = 0$, such that $\bar{N}^{\bullet, s^*} = \bar{N}^{\bullet, s^*} = bK(1 - p\theta^2)$. s^* is said to be evolutionary stable if no mutants can invade, i.e. if s^* locally maximises the fitness of a mutant with trait y in the resident population with trait s^* , given by $\lambda(y, \bar{\mathbf{N}}^{s^*})$ (see (Meszéna et al., 1997) for details). One can show that $\left[\frac{\partial \lambda}{\partial y}(y, \bar{\mathbf{N}}^{s^*}) \right]_{y=s^*} = 0$ and the condition for evolutionary stability becomes $\left[\frac{\partial^2 \lambda}{\partial y^2}(y, \bar{\mathbf{N}}^{s^*}) \right]_{y=s^*} < 0$. We compute and simplify this inequality through computer algebra (see Mathematica notebook provided in the simulation code), which leads to Eq. (2.7).

2.4.3 Numerical simulations

The model was implemented in a multi-purpose Julia package called `EvoId.jl`, available at <https://github.com/vboussange/EvoId.jl>. For each result presented, $b = 1$, local carrying capacity $K = 150$, selection strength $p = 1$, mutation rate $\mu = 0.1$, mutation range $\sigma_\mu = 5 \cdot 10^{-2}$, and total time span $t = 1000$. This parameter choice made it possible to discard transient dynamics while obtaining results in a reasonable computational time (see Fig. S2.14). In settings (1) and (2), we ran simulations on all of the 853 undirected connected graphs with $M = 7$ vertices and on 1126 of the 261,080 undirected connected graphs with $M = 9$ vertices, listed at <http://oeis.org/A001349>. Graphs with $M = 9$ vertices were selected with a stratified sampling method: we randomly sampled without replacement a maximum of 50 graphs for each class of graphs with an equal number of vertices. For the setting with heterogeneous selection, we generated the labeled graphs by randomly generating Θ -spatial distributions, and by using a stratified sampling strategy to select without replacement at most 3 and 2 Θ -spatial distributions corresponding to the quartiles of the r_Θ values obtained, respectively for graphs with $M = 7$ and $M = 9$ vertices. This sampling strategy allowed to obtain a uniform distribution of the topology metrics investigated in the study, and therefore permitted to correctly represent the population of graphs to investigate their effect on differentiation. We then computed $Q_{ST,u}$ and $Q_{ST,s}$, which we further averaged over the last time steps and across the replicates. Since the dynamics of $Q_{ST,u}$ is characterised by large quadratic variations, we simulated individuals

with $d = 300$ neutral traits, where each trait can independently be affected by mutations. $Q_{ST,u}$ values presented were then obtained from the average $Q_{ST,u}$ for each trait. This reduced the variance of the numerical simulations and is also biologically meaningful because populations are characterised by many traits, most of which are neutral (Holderegger et al., 2006). As initial conditions, MK individuals were homogeneously distributed over all of the vertices, with traits centred on 0 and with standard deviation σ_μ . Graph metrics used for the meta-analysis were calculated using the **LightGraphs.jl** library (Bromberger and Contributors, 2017). We numerically solved the PDEs with a finite difference scheme using **DifferentialEquations.jl** (Rackauckas and Nie, 2017), ensuring that the domain was large enough to avoid border effects.

2.4.4 Statistics and reproducibility

Statistical analyses were conducted in Julia using **StatsKit.jl**. All simulations can be exactly reproduced from the code available at <https://github.com/vboussange/differentiation-in-spatial-graphs>.

2.5 Data availability

The data underlying our figures is available at <https://github.com/vboussange/differentiation-in-spatial-graphs>.

2.6 Code availability

The simulation code is available at <https://github.com/vboussange/differentiation-in-spatial-graphs>.

2.7 Acknowledgements

We thank Thomas Poulet, Sylvian Billiard, Sepideh Mirrahimi, Heike Lischke, Joshua Payne, Conor Waldock, Yaquan Chang, Flora Desmet, Benjamin Flück and Alexander Skeels for helpful discussions and comments on the manuscript. L.P. and V.B. were supported by the Swiss National Science Foundation grant (No 310030_188550). We thank two anonymous reviewers for constructive comments and valuable suggestions on a previous version of this article.

2.A Supplementary Note

2.A.1 Mathematical construction of the model

The model is a measure-valued point process (Bansaye and Méléard, 2015), so that individuals are represented as dirac functions $\delta_{x_k^{(i)}}$, where $x_k^{(i)} \in \mathcal{X}$ corresponds to the traits' value of individual k located on vertex v_i . Under this formalism, the population on v_i is represented as a sum of dirac functions $\nu_t^{(i)} = \sum_k^{N^{(i)}} \delta_{x_k^{(i)}}$, where $N^{(i)}$ is the local population size. It follows that the time variation of the process can be described by the so-called infinitesimal generator L , defined for all real valued functions ϕ as

$$L\phi(\nu_t^{(i)}) = \partial_t \mathbb{E} [\phi(\nu_t^{(i)})] \quad (\text{S2.17})$$

(see (Linke, 2015) for an introduction to infinitesimal generators). Equation (S2.17) provides the expected time variation at time t of e.g. the population size by choosing $\phi(\nu_t^{(i)}) = \int_{\mathcal{X}} \nu_t^{(i)}(dx)$. Recall that we use $b^{(i)}$ to denote the birth rate on vertex v_i , d for the death rate, μ for the mutation probability, m for the migration probability, $\mathcal{M}(x, y) = \frac{1}{\sqrt{2\pi}\sigma_\mu} \exp\left(-\frac{\|x-y\|^2}{2\sigma_\mu^2}\right)$ for the mutation kernel, K for the local carrying capacity, $A = (a_{i,j})_{1 \leq i,j \leq M}$ for the adjacency matrix of the graph G , and $D = (d_1, d_2, \dots, d_M)$ for the vector containing the degree of each vertex. In order to explicitly write the generator L , let us recall that five events of different natures can alter the number of individuals with trait x on vertex v_i :

- an individual on v_i with trait x can give birth to an offspring that does not experience mutations nor migration, at rate $(1 - \mu)(1 - m)b^{(i)}(x)$,
- an individual on v_i with trait y can give birth to an offspring with mutated trait x that does not experience migration, at rate $\mu(1 - m)\mathcal{M}(x, y)b^{(i)}(y)$,
- an individual on v_i with trait x can die, at rate $d(N^{(i)}) = \frac{N^{(i)}}{K} = \frac{1}{K} \int_{\mathcal{X}} \nu_t^{(i)}(dx)$,
- an individual on v_j with trait x can give birth to an offspring that does not experience mutations and migrates to v_i , at rate $\frac{a_{i,j}}{d_j}(1 - \mu)m b^{(j)}(x)$,
- an individual on v_j with trait y can give birth to an offspring with mutated trait x that migrates to v_i , at rate $\frac{a_{i,j}}{d_j}\mu m \mathcal{M}(x, y)b^{(j)}(x)$.

Summing over all all individuals and all vertices yields

$$\begin{aligned}
L\phi(\nu_t^{(i)}) &= \int_{\mathcal{X}} \left\{ b^{(i)}(\mathbf{x})(1-\mu)(1-m)(\phi(\nu_t^{(i)} + \delta_{\mathbf{x}}) - \phi(\nu_t^{(i)})) \right\} \nu_t^{(i)}(d\mathbf{x}) \\
&\quad \text{births w/o mutations, w/o migrations} \\
&+ \int_{\mathcal{X}} \left\{ \mu(1-m) \int_{\mathcal{X}} b^{(i)}(y)(\phi(\nu_t^{(i)} + \delta_z) - \phi(\nu_t^{(i)})) \mathcal{M}(\mathbf{x}, y) dy \right\} \nu_t^{(i)}(d\mathbf{x}) \\
&\quad \text{births w/ mutations, w/o migrations} \\
&+ \iint_{\mathcal{X}} \left\{ \frac{1}{K} (\phi(\nu_t^{(i)} - \delta_{\mathbf{x}}) - \phi(\nu_t^{(i)})) \nu_t^{(i)}(dy) \nu_t^{(i)}(dx) \right\} \\
&\quad \text{deaths} \\
&+ \sum_{j \neq i} \frac{a_{i,j}}{d_j} \int_{\mathcal{X}} \mu m \left\{ \int_{\mathcal{X}} b^{(j)}(y)(\phi(\nu^{(j)} + \delta_{\mathbf{x}}) - \phi(\nu^{(j)})) \mathcal{M}(\mathbf{x}, y) dy \right\} \nu_t^{(j)}(d\mathbf{x}) \\
&\quad \text{migrations w/ mutations} \\
&+ \sum_{j \neq i} \frac{a_{i,j}}{d_j} \int_{\mathcal{X}} \left\{ b^{(j)}(\mathbf{x})(1-\mu)m(\phi(\nu^{(j)} + \delta_{\mathbf{x}}) - \phi(\nu^{(j)})) \right\} \nu_t^{(j)}(d\mathbf{x}). \quad (\text{S2.18}) \\
&\quad \text{migrations w/o mutations}
\end{aligned}$$

Taking expectations in Eq. (S2.18), one can obtain an equation for the mean trajectory of the quantity of interest, $\mathbb{E} [\phi(\nu_t^{(i)})]$. Nonetheless, Eq. (S2.18) involves an integral with respect to $\nu_t^{(i)}(dx)\nu_t^{(i)}(dy)$, making it impossible to obtain an explicit solution. It is therefore unclear whether one can gain insight into the stochastic dynamics from Eq. (S2.18) without simplifying assumptions. We refer to (Champagnat et al., 2006) for a detailed discussion on the topic.

2.A.2 Deterministic approximation

One strategy to overcome the difficulties encountered above is to assimilate the process to its mean trajectory, assuming that $\mathbb{E} [\nu_t^{(i)}] \approx \nu_t^{(i)}$ and further approximating $\nu_t^{(i)}$ with a continuous deterministic function $n_t^{(i)}$. Such strategy inherently neglects the stochasticity of the process, which is reasonable provided that a force dampens the stochastic fluctuations of the quantity of interest.

Setting with no selection

Consider a setting with no selection and recall that in this setting where $x \equiv u \in \mathcal{X} = \mathcal{U}$ we define

$$b^{(i)}(x) \equiv b \quad (\text{S2.19})$$

By applying the strategy mentioned above and choosing $\phi(n_t^{(i)}) = \int_{\mathcal{X}} n_t^{(i)}(x) dx$, Eq. (S2.18) transforms into the deterministic approximation of the population size dynamics given in the main-text by

$$\partial_t N_t^{(i)} = N_t^{(i)} \left[b(1-m) - \frac{N_t^{(i)}}{K} \right] + mb \sum_{j \neq i} \frac{a_{i,j}}{d_j} N_t^{(j)}. \quad (\text{S2.20})$$

Competition stabilises the population size dynamics, which behaves deterministically. This is supported by Fig. S2.15a, which shows how Eq. (S2.20) accurately describes the population size for varying migration regimes. Nonetheless, stochastic fluctuations drive the dynamics of the neutral trait distribution. Attempting to characterise the neutral trait distribution with the same strategy, this time setting $\phi(n_t^{(i)}) = n_t^{(i)}(u)$, yields

$$\begin{aligned} \partial_t n_t^{(i)}(u) &= n_t^{(i)}(u) \left[b(1-m)(1-\mu) - \frac{1}{K} \int_{\mathcal{U}} n_t^{(i)}(\mathbf{u}) d\mathbf{u} \right] \\ &\quad + (1-m)\mu b \int_{\mathcal{U}} n_t^{(i)}(\mathbf{u}) \mathcal{M}(u, \mathbf{u}) d\mathbf{u} \\ &\quad + m\mu b \sum_{j \neq i} \frac{a_{i,j}}{d_j} \int_{\mathcal{U}} n_t^{(j)}(u) \mathcal{M}(u, \mathbf{u}) d\mathbf{u} \\ &\quad + m(1-\mu)b \sum_{j \neq i} \frac{a_{i,j}}{d_j} b n_t^{(j)}(u). \end{aligned} \quad (\text{S2.21})$$

Solving for Eq. (S2.21), one can show that the variance of $n_t^{(i)}$ continuously grows in time (see Fig. S2.15) and tends to infinity as time goes to infinity, which is an unrealistic behaviour considering finite populations. Intuitively, this reflects the fact that no stabilising force acts on the neutral trait distribution, such that random fluctuations play a major role in driving the dynamics of the stochastic process. Figure S2.15 shows how IBM trajectories significantly differ from Eq. (S2.21), and Fig. S2.16 illustrates how diversity metrics obtained from Eq. (S2.21) do not match those obtained from simulations of the IBM.

Setting with heterogeneous selection

In contrast to the neutral trait dynamics, the adaptive distribution can successfully be approximated by a deterministic description because selection pressure acts as a stabilising force and stabilises the populations' adaptive trait, dampening the stochastic fluctuations. Consider the setting with heterogeneous selection and recall that in this setting where $x \equiv (s, u) \in \mathcal{X} = \mathcal{S} \times \mathcal{U}$ we define

$$b^{(i)}(x) \equiv b(1 - p(s - \theta_i)^2). \quad (\text{S2.22})$$

By applying the same strategy as above to characterise the adaptive trait distribution $n_t^{(i)}(s)$ by choosing $\phi(n_t^{(i)}) = n_t^{(i)}(s) \equiv \int_{\mathcal{U}} n_t^{(i)}(u, s) du$, Eq. (S2.18) transforms into

$$\begin{aligned} \partial_t n_t^{(i)}(s) &= n_t^{(i)}(s) \left[b^{(i)}(s)(1-m)(1-\mu) - \frac{1}{K} \int_{\mathcal{S}} n_t^{(i)}(\mathbf{s}) d\mathbf{s} \right] \\ &\quad + (1-m)\mu \int_{\mathcal{S}} b^{(i)}(\mathbf{s}) n_t^{(i)}(\mathbf{s}) \mathcal{M}(\mathbf{s}, s) d\mathbf{s} \\ &\quad + m\mu \sum_{j \neq i} \frac{a_{i,j}}{d_j} \int_{\mathbb{R}} b^{(j)}(\mathbf{s}) n_t^{(j)}(s) \mathcal{M}(\mathbf{s}, s) ds \\ &\quad + m(1-\mu) \sum_{j \neq i} \frac{a_{i,j}}{d_j} b^{(j)}(s) n_t^{(j)}(s). \end{aligned} \quad (\text{S2.23})$$

Assuming that the variance of the mutation kernel is small, one can use a diffusion approximation for the mutation term (Kimura, 1965; Débarre et al., 2013; Mirrahimi and Gandon, 2020)

$$\int_{\mathcal{S}} b^{(i)}(\mathbf{s}) n_t^{(i)}(\mathbf{s}) \mathcal{M}(\mathbf{s}, s) d\mathbf{s} = b^{(i)}(s, t) n_t^{(i)}(s) + \frac{1}{2} \sigma_\mu^2 \Delta_s(b^{(i)} n_t^{(i)})(s). \quad (\text{S2.24})$$

Neglecting the terms in $m\mu$, we obtain

$$\begin{aligned} \partial_t n_t^{(i)}(s) &= n_t^{(i)}(s) \left[b^{(i)}(s, t)(1-m-\mu) - \frac{1}{K} \int_{\mathcal{S}} n_t^{(i)}(\mathbf{s}) d\mathbf{s} \right] \\ &\quad + \mu \left[b^{(i)}(s, t) n_t^{(i)}(s) + \frac{1}{2} \sigma_\mu^2 \Delta_s(b^{(i)} n_t^{(i)})(s) \right] \\ &\quad + m \sum_{j \neq i} b^{(j)}(s, t) n_t^{(j)}(s) a_{i,j} \end{aligned} \quad (\text{S2.25})$$

which, after rearranging terms, yields the elegant deterministic approximation of the adaptive trait dynamics

$$\begin{aligned} \partial_t n_t^{(i)}(s) &= n_t^{(i)}(s) \left[b^{(i)}(s)(1-m) - \frac{1}{K} \int_{\mathcal{S}} n_t^{(i)}(\mathbf{s}) d\mathbf{s} \right] \\ &\quad + m \sum_{j \neq i} b^{(j)}(s) \frac{a_{i,j}}{d_j} n_t^{(j)}(s) \\ &\quad + \frac{1}{2} \mu \sigma_\mu^2 \Delta_s \left[b^{(i)}(s) n_t^{(i)}(s) \right]. \end{aligned} \quad (\text{S2.26})$$

Setting $m = 0$ (Mirrahimi and Gandon, 2020) shows that Eq. (S2.26) admits a stationary solution that is Gaussian, with variance $\sqrt{\mu\sigma_\mu^2}/\sqrt{p}$. Therefore, the variance of the adaptive trait distribution stabilises to a finite value. Intuitively, this reflects the fact that the random fluctuations of the adaptive trait distribution are damped by the stabilising force of selection. Provided that the selection strength p is large enough, Eq. (S2.26) is a good approximation of the adaptive trait distribution obtained from the stochastic process. Figure S2.8 shows how IBM trajectories are similar to the ones obtained from Eq. (S2.21), and Fig. S2.9 illustrates how diversity

metrics obtained from Eq. (S2.21) match those obtained from simulations of the IBM.

2.A.3 Trait-dependent competition

To test whether the effects of the metrics hold under more complex ecological processes, we designed an extra experiment considering heterogeneous selection and adaptive trait-dependent competition, where the death rate of individuals on v_i with traits $x_k^{(i)} = (u_k^{(i)}, s_k^{(i)}) \in \mathcal{U} \times \mathcal{S}$ is given by

$$d(x_k^{(i)}, \nu^{(i)}) = \frac{1}{K} \int_{\mathcal{S}} \exp\left(-\frac{(s_k^{(i)} - \mathbf{s})^2}{2\sigma_\alpha^2}\right) \nu^{(i)}(\mathbf{s}) \quad (\text{S2.27})$$

where σ_α is the competition bandwidth. This competition kernel tends to increase the population size, as it decreases the overall competition. The adaptive dynamics theory predicts that when $m = 0$, competition promotes two distinct types of individuals at either side of the adaptive trait optimum for a competition bandwidth $\sigma_\alpha < 1/\sqrt{2p}$, while a single type is observed when $\sigma_\alpha > 1/\sqrt{2p}$ (Doebeli, 2011). We performed simulations in both cases for graphs with $M = 7$ vertices and show results of the multivariate regression analyses in Table S2.5. The analyses demonstrate that the trends reported in the main manuscript remain unchanged in both cases.

2.A.4 Derivation of the habitat assortativity metric r_Θ in binary environments

We demonstrate here how the habitat assortativity r_Θ relates to the conditional probability of habitats being connected, and we show how r_Θ simplifies under mean field assumption.

Following the original definition of (Newman, 2003), habitat assortativity r_Θ is defined as the Pearson correlation of environmental conditions θ at either ends of the vertices V of graph G , that is

$$r_\Theta = \frac{\text{Cov}(\Theta_x, \Theta_\wedge)}{\sqrt{\text{Var}(\Theta_x)\text{Var}(\Theta_\wedge)}} = \frac{\langle \Theta_x \Theta_\wedge \rangle - \langle \Theta_x \rangle \langle \Theta_\wedge \rangle}{\sqrt{(\langle \Theta_x^2 \rangle - \langle \Theta_x \rangle^2)(\langle \Theta_\wedge^2 \rangle - \langle \Theta_\wedge \rangle^2)}} \quad (\text{S2.28})$$

where Θ_x and Θ_\wedge denote the sets of environmental conditions found at the toe and tip of each directed vertex of graph V , and $\langle \Theta_x \rangle$ and $\langle \Theta_\wedge \rangle$ denote their respective mean values.

Let $P(\bullet, \bullet)$ be the proportion of edges that connect a vertex of habitat type \bullet to a vertex of habitat type \bullet . One can also view $P(\bullet, \bullet)$ as the conditional probability that

a vertex of type \bullet is connected to a vertex of type \circ . Let $P(\circ)$ denote the proportion of vertices that are of type \circ . First observe that for undirected graphs, one has $\langle \Theta_{\times} \rangle = \langle \Theta_{\wedge} \rangle$ and $\langle \Theta_{\times}^2 \rangle = \langle \Theta_{\wedge}^2 \rangle$. Assuming that habitats are symmetric and binary, it follows that $\theta_{\bullet|} = -\theta_{\bullet|}$. Then

$$\begin{aligned}\langle \Theta_{\times} \Theta_{\wedge} \rangle &= P(\bullet, \bullet) \theta_{\bullet|}^2 + P(\bullet, \circ) \theta_{\bullet|}^2 + [P(\circ, \bullet) + P(\bullet, \circ)] \theta_{\bullet|} \theta_{\bullet|} \\ &= \theta_{\bullet|}^2 (P(\bullet, \bullet) + P(\bullet, \circ) - [P(\circ, \bullet) + P(\bullet, \circ)]),\end{aligned}\tag{S2.29}$$

$$\begin{aligned}\langle \Theta_{\times} \rangle &= P(\bullet) \theta_{\bullet|} + P(\circ) \theta_{\bullet|} \\ &= \theta_{\bullet|} [P(\circ) - P(\bullet)],\end{aligned}\tag{S2.30}$$

$$\begin{aligned}\langle \Theta_{\times}^2 \rangle &= P(\bullet) \theta_{\bullet|}^2 + P(\circ) \theta_{\bullet|}^2 \\ &= \theta_{\bullet|}^2 [P(\bullet) + P(\circ)] \\ &= \theta_{\bullet|}^2.\end{aligned}\tag{S2.31}$$

Combining Eq. (S2.29), Eq. (S2.30) and Eq. (S2.31) with Eq. (S2.28) one gets

$$\begin{aligned}r_{\Theta} &= \frac{\langle \Theta_{\times} \Theta_{\wedge} \rangle - \langle \Theta_{\times} \rangle \langle \Theta_{\wedge} \rangle}{\langle \Theta_{\times}^2 \rangle - \langle \Theta_{\times} \rangle^2} \\ &= \frac{P(\bullet, \bullet) + P(\bullet, \circ) - [P(\circ, \bullet) + P(\bullet, \circ)] - (P(\circ) - P(\bullet))^2}{P(\bullet) + P(\circ) - (P(\circ) - P(\bullet))^2} \\ &= \frac{P(\bullet, \bullet) + P(\bullet, \circ) - [P(\circ, \bullet) + P(\bullet, \circ)] - (P(\circ) - P(\bullet))^2}{1 - (P(\circ) - P(\bullet))^2}.\end{aligned}\tag{S2.32}$$

Assuming that habitats are homogeneously distributed, we have $P(\bullet) = P(\circ) = \frac{1}{2}$ and thus we obtain

$$r_{\Theta} = P(\bullet, \bullet) + P(\bullet, \circ) - [P(\circ, \bullet) + P(\bullet, \circ)].\tag{S2.33}$$

The mean field approximation involves the assumption that all vertices with similar habitats are equivalent in terms of their connections with other habitats, so that $P(\bullet, \bullet) = P(\bullet, \circ)$ and $P(\bullet, \circ) = P(\circ, \bullet)$, which yields $r_{\Theta} = 2(P(\bullet|, \bullet|) - P(\bullet|, \circ|))$.

2.B Supplementary Figures

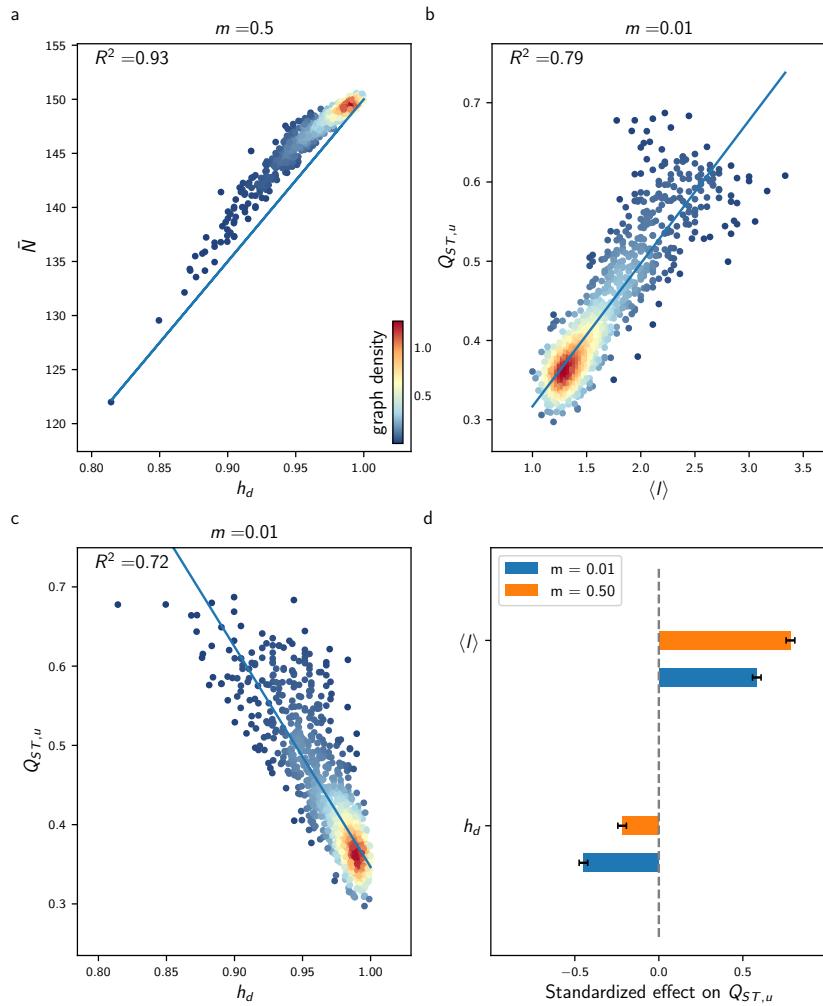


Fig. S2.6: Effect of $\langle I \rangle$ and h_d on average population size \bar{N} and neutral differentiation $Q_{ST,u}$ under the setting with no selection, analogous to Fig. 2.2 but for 1126 of the 261,080 undirected connected graphs with $M = 9$ vertices.

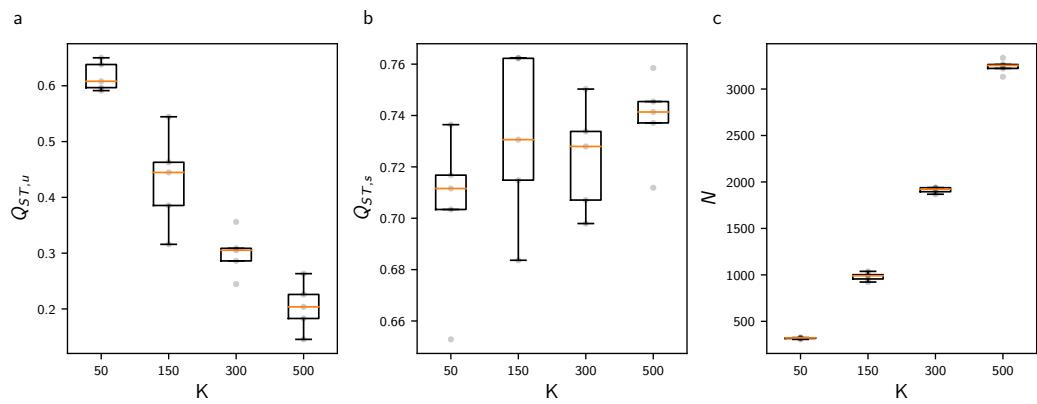


Fig. S2.7: Effect of the carrying capacity K on $Q_{ST,u}$, $Q_{ST,s}$ and metapopulation size N for the line graph with $M = 7$ vertices for $m = 0.1$. Decreasing K increases $Q_{ST,u}$ as it favours drift, but it does not influence $Q_{ST,s}$. Each boxplot is based on 5 replicate simulations of the IBM, and fade dots represent single values for each replicate.

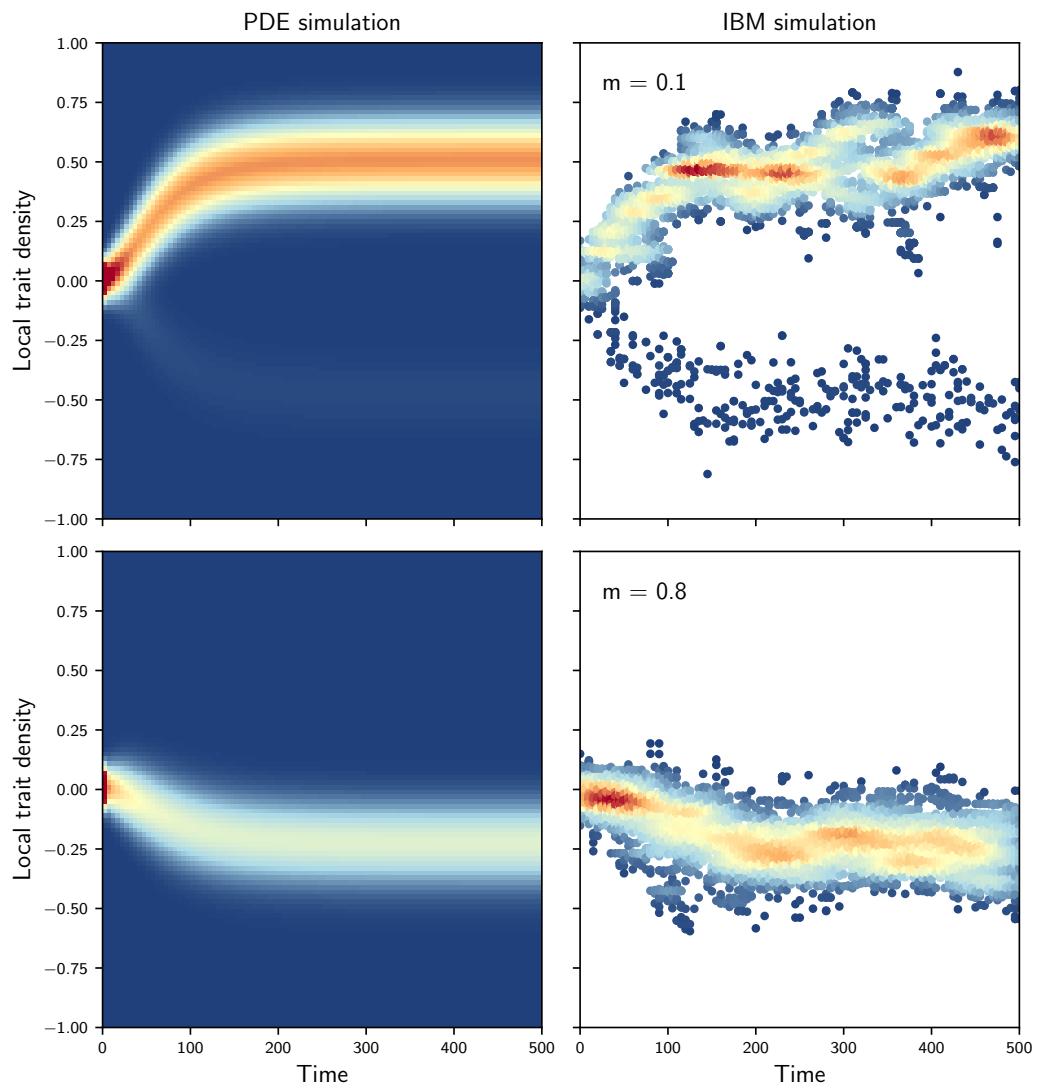


Fig. S2.8: Comparison of the adaptive trait density on one vertex obtained from Eq. (S2.26) (left) and from the IBM simulations (right) in the setting with heterogeneous selection, for the star graph with $M = 7$ vertices. The densities obtained from Eq. (S2.26) and from the IBM are qualitatively similar.

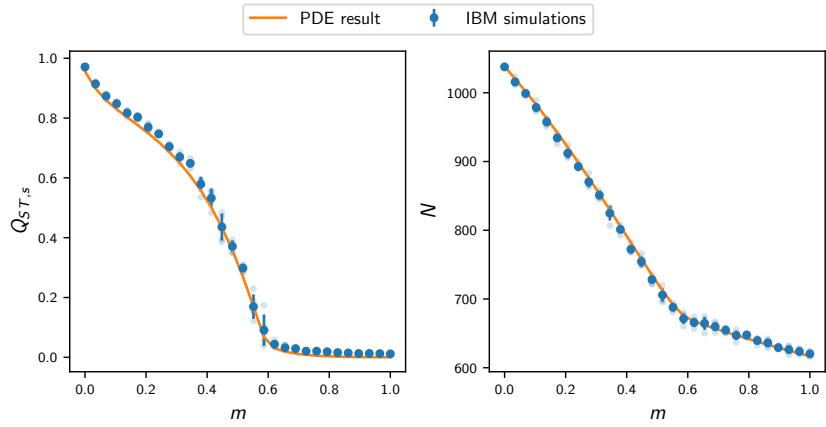


Fig. S2.9: Comparison of $Q_{ST,s}$ and N obtained from the deterministic approximation Eq. (S2.26) and from IBM simulations in the setting with heterogeneous selection, on the star graph with $M = 7$ vertices. $Q_{ST,s}$ and population size obtained from Eq. (S2.26) closely match the IBM simulations. Each plain dot represents average results from 5 replicate simulations of the IBM, bars represent one standard deviation, and each fade dot represents a single replicate value.

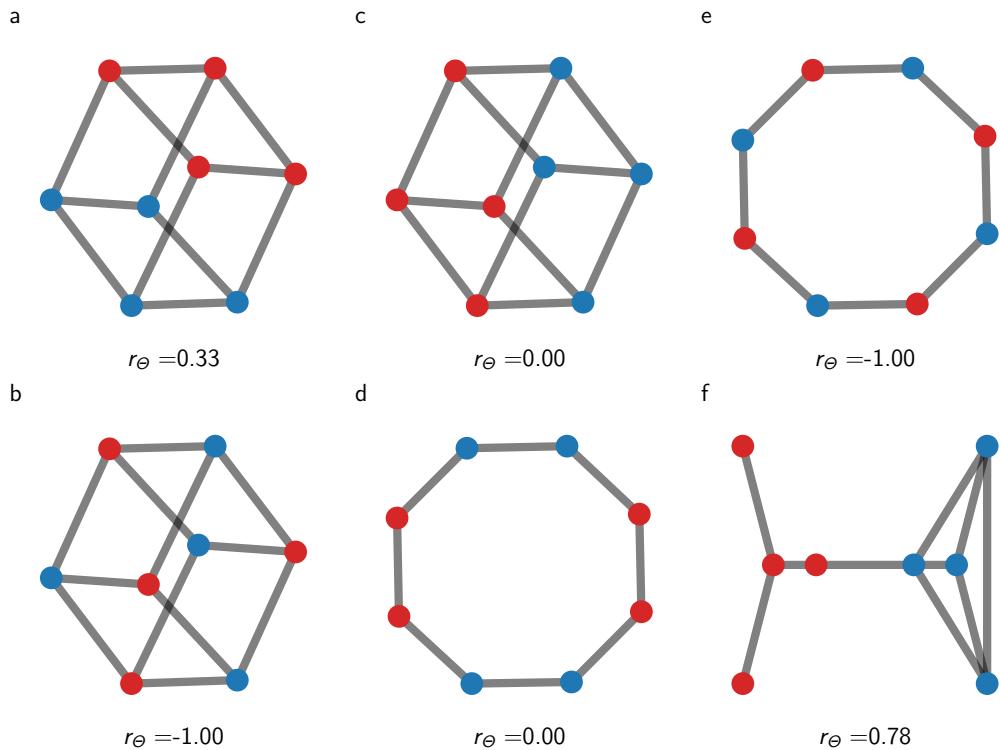


Fig. S2.10: Graphs with spatial distribution of habitat types corresponding to different habitat assortativity r_Θ . Graphs (ad) can be described exactly with a mean field approach, as blue and red vertices have an equivalent position on the graph.

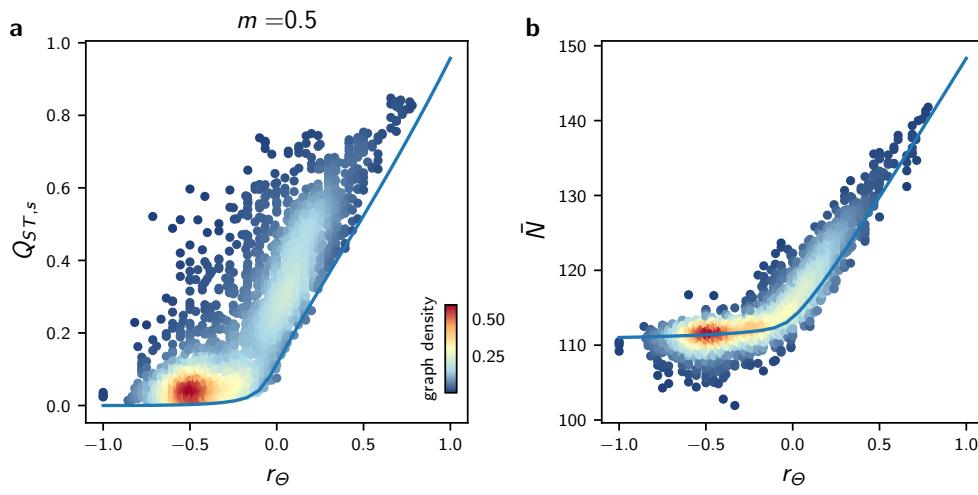


Fig. S2.11: Effects of habitat heterogeneity r_Θ on $Q_{ST,s}$ and average population size \bar{N} for all undirected connected graphs with $M = 7$ vertices and varying r_Θ , obtained for similar simulations to those in Fig. 2.4 with $m = 0.5$. In (a) and (b), each dot represents average results from 5 replicate simulations of the IBM, the colour scale corresponds to the proportion of the graph with similar x and y axis values (graph density), and the blue lines correspond to results obtained from the mean field, deterministic approximation Eq. (2.5). Deviations from the mean field, deterministic approximation Eq. (2.5) can be explained by differences in $\langle l \rangle$ and h_d between the graphs.

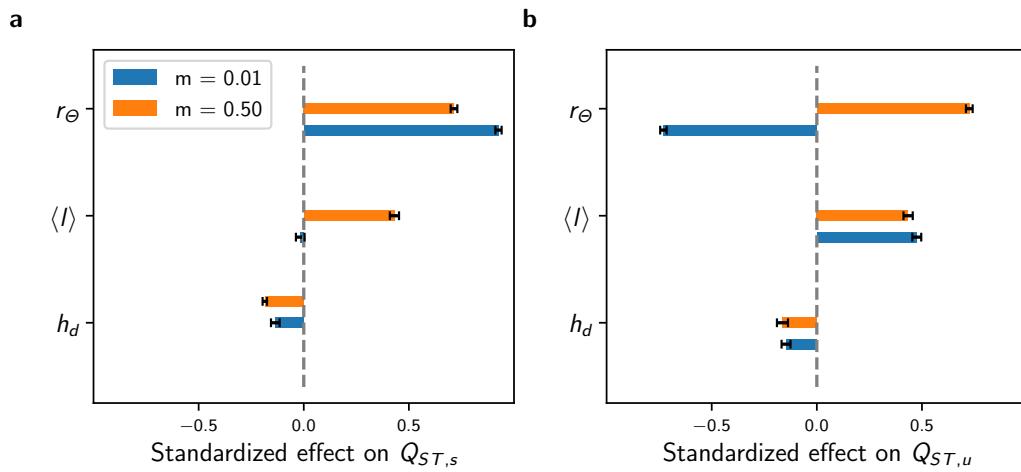


Fig. S2.12: Standardized effects of h_d , $\langle l \rangle$ and r_Θ on $Q_{ST,s}$ and $Q_{ST,u}$ obtained from multivariate regression models independently fitted for low and high migration regimes on average results from 5 replicate simulations of the IBM, analogous Fig. 2.5c-d but for 1126 of the 261,080 undirected connected graphs with $M = 9$ vertices and varying r_Θ (see Methods for details). Error bars show 95% confidence intervals.

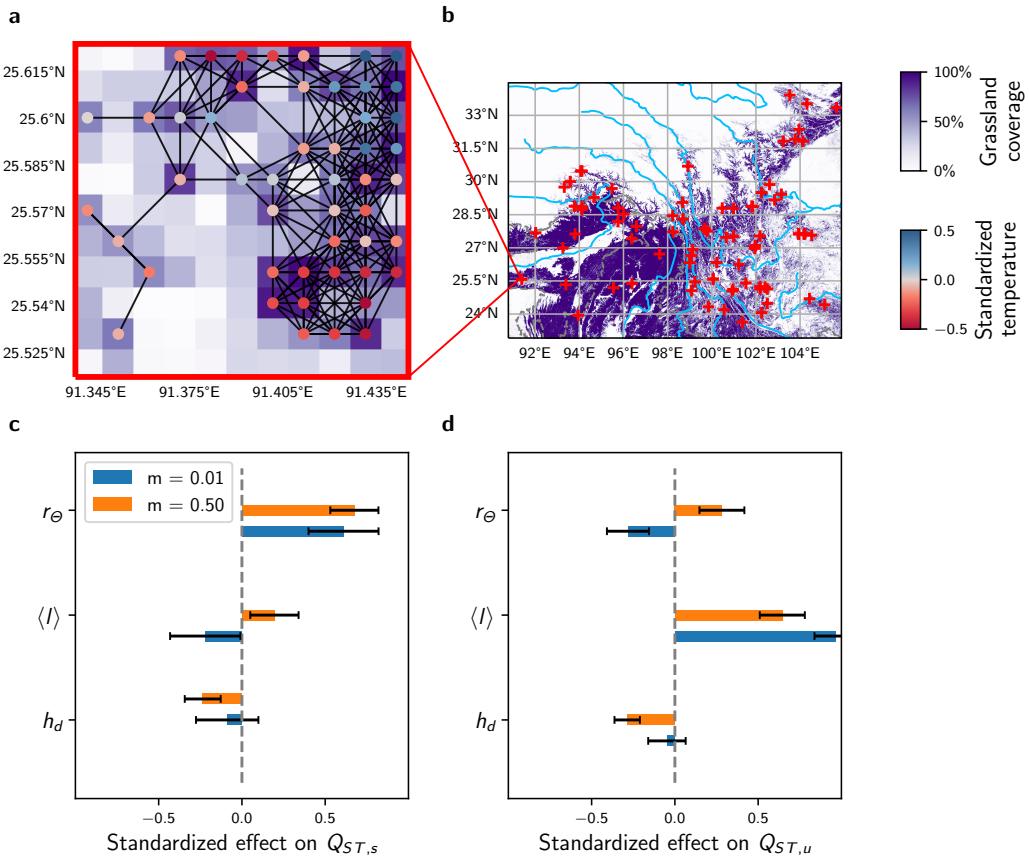


Fig. S2.13: Simulations on graphs with $M = 49$ vertices obtained from real spatial habitat datasets, in the setting with heterogeneous selection. The region from where graphs are obtained is centred on the Hengduan Mountains in Southwest China, one of the most species-rich temperate mountain biota globally (Ding et al., 2020). (a) Graphical representation of a geographical area of size $0.11^\circ \times 0.11^\circ$. To create the graph, we considered biological populations living in grasslands, and used the dataset provided in (Jung et al., 2020) containing global grassland coverage at 0.01° resolution. We assigned a vertex to a geographical area of size $0.01^\circ \times 0.01^\circ$ if its grassland coverage was above a threshold arbitrarily set to 50%. We further assumed that two vertices were connected if their euclidean distance was below a certain dispersal range, which we let vary from 1 to 2.5 km. Local annual average temperature was considered as the value that captures environmental conditions at each vertex. Temperature data was obtained from the CHELSA dataset (Karger et al., 2017). (b) Grassland coverage for the considered region. Blue lines correspond to rivers and dashed grey lines correspond to country borders. Red crosses indicate the locations of the 83 graphs sampled for the simulations used in (c–d). (c–d) Standardized effects of h_d , $\langle I \rangle$ and r_Θ on $Q_{ST,s}$ and $Q_{ST,u}$ obtained from multivariate regression models independently fitted for low and high migration regimes to average results from 5 replicate simulations of the IBM on the 83 graphs which location is illustrated in (c) (see Table S2.4 for simulation details). Error bars show 95% confidence intervals.

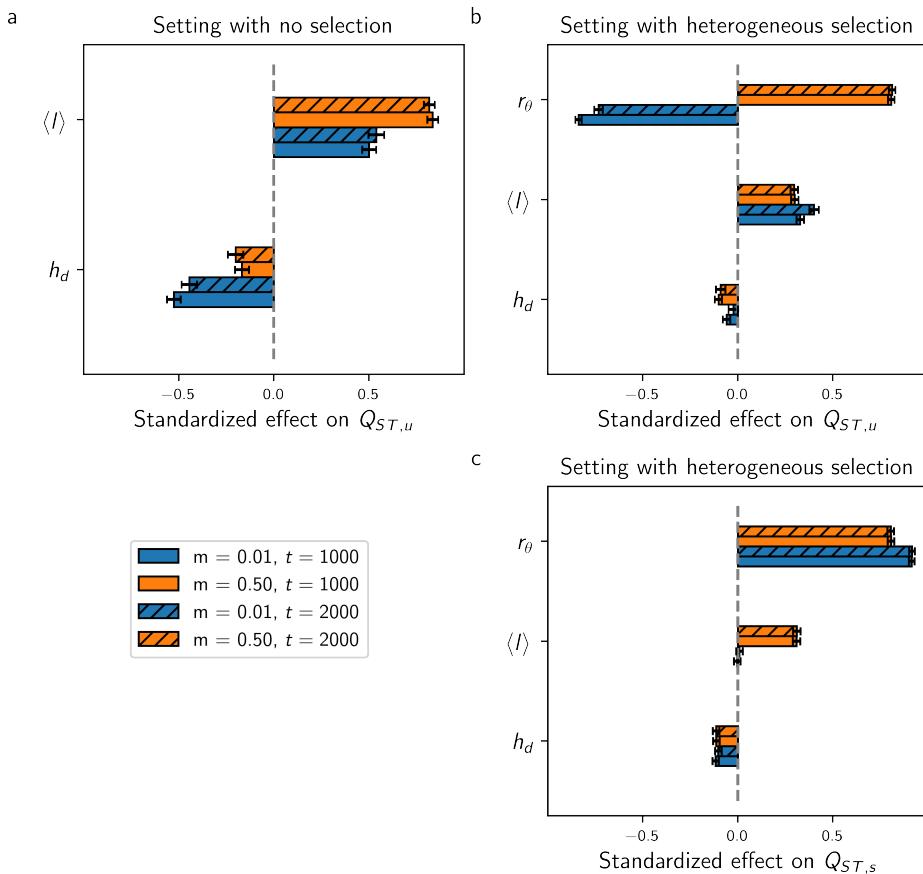


Fig. S2.14: Standardized effects of h_d , $\langle I \rangle$ and r_Θ on $Q_{ST,u}$ in the setting with no selection and in the setting with heterogeneous selection for the time horizons $t = 1000$ and $t = 2000$, obtained from multivariate regression models independently fitted for low and high migration regimes to average results from 5 replicate simulations of the IBM on all undirected connected graphs with $M = 7$ vertices and varying r_Θ (see Methods for details). (a–c) illustrate that the effects of the topology metrics on $Q_{ST,u}$ and $Q_{ST,s}$ remain constant for $t > 1000$ in both the settings without selection and with heterogeneous selection. Error bars show 95% confidence intervals.

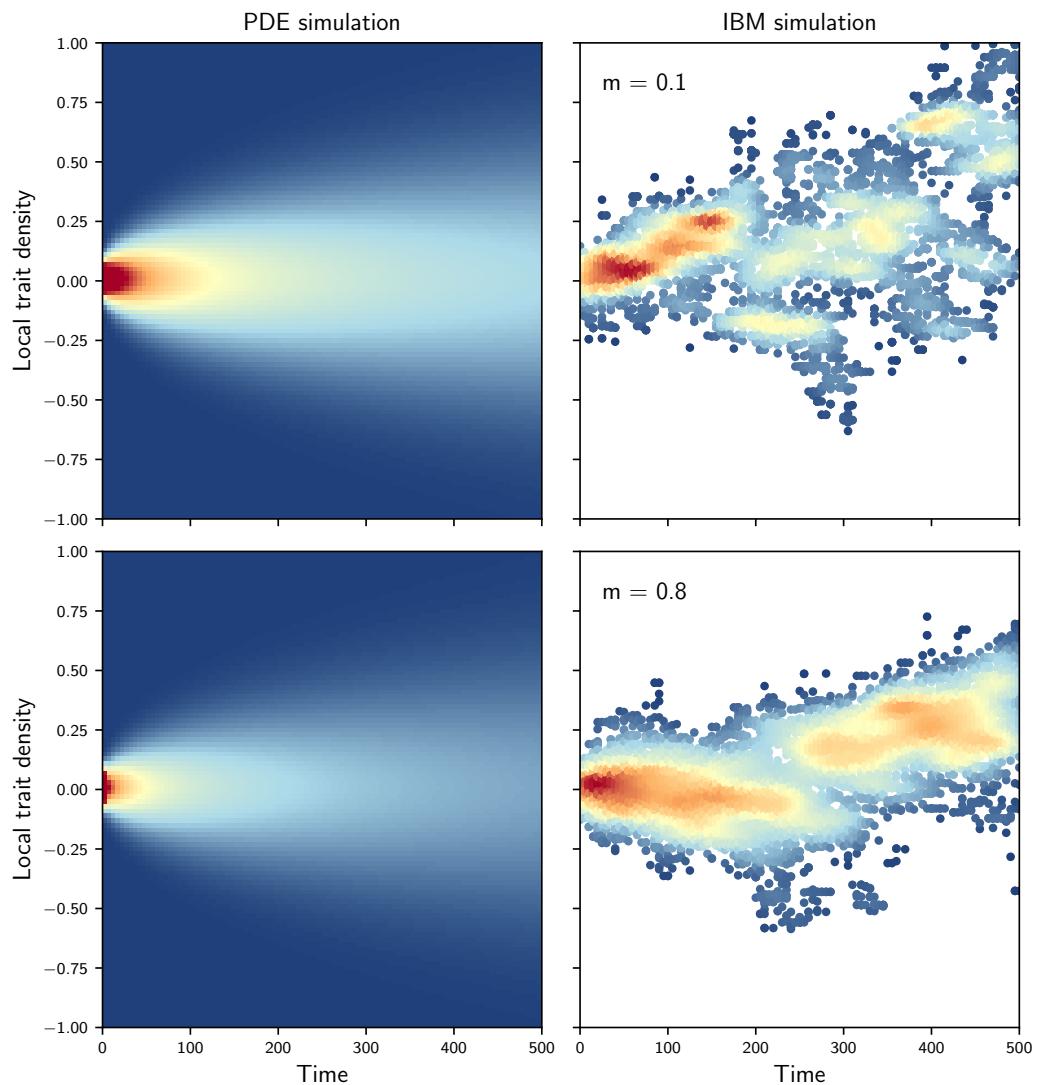


Fig. S2.15: Comparison of the neutral trait density on one vertex obtained from Eq. (S2.21) (left) and from the IBM simulations (right) in the setting with no selection, for the chain graph. The densities obtained from Eq. (S2.21) and from the IBM are dissimilar.

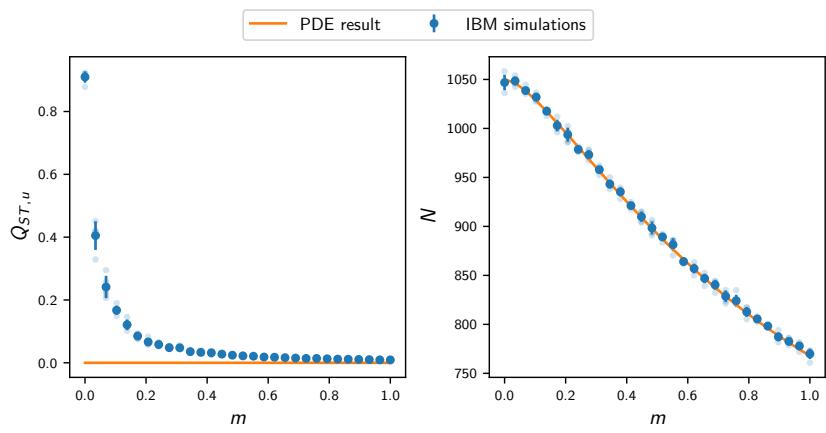


Fig. S2.16: Comparison of results obtained from the deterministic approximations Eqs. (S2.20) and (S2.21) and from IBM simulations in the setting with no selection, on the star graph with $M = 7$ vertices. While Eq. (S2.20) can capture population size, Eq. (S2.21) is not able to capture $Q_{ST,u}$. Each plain dot represents average results from 5 replicate simulations, bars represent one standard deviation, and each fade dot represents a single replicate value.

2.C Supplementary Tables

	$Q_{ST,u}$				$Q_{ST,u} - bN$	
m	0.01	0.50	0.01	0.50	0.01	0.50
(Intercept)	0.000 (0.023)	-0.000 (0.017)	-0.000 (0.023)	-0.000 (0.025)	-0.000 (0.023)	-0.000 (0.028)
$\langle l \rangle$	0.739*** (0.023)	0.872*** (0.017)				
h_d			-0.753*** (0.023)	-0.674*** (0.025)	-0.753*** (0.023)	-0.143*** (0.028)
Number of sim.	853	853	853	853	853	853
R^2	0.546	0.760	0.567	0.454	0.567	0.030

Tab. S2.1: Linear regression model coefficients for the effect of topology metrics on $Q_{ST,u}$ in the setting with no selection, based on all graphs with $M = 7$ vertices. *** $P < 0.001$

	$M = 7$		$M = 9$	
	$Q_{ST,u}$			
m	0.01	0.50	0.01	0.50
(Intercept)	-0.000 (0.017)	-0.000 (0.013)	0.000 (0.009)	-0.000 (0.010)
h_d	-0.527*** (0.019)	-0.352*** (0.014)	-0.449*** (0.013)	-0.218*** (0.013)
$\langle l \rangle$	0.500*** (0.019)	0.712*** (0.014)	0.583*** (0.013)	0.784*** (0.013)
Number of sim.	853	853	1,126	1,126
R^2	0.766	0.858	0.899	0.896

Tab. S2.2: Multivariate linear regression model coefficients for the effect of topology metrics on $Q_{ST,u}$ in the setting with no selection. *** $P < 0.001$

m	M = 7				M = 9			
	$Q_{ST,s}$		$Q_{ST,u}$		$Q_{ST,s}$		$Q_{ST,u}$	
	0.01	0.50	0.01	0.50	0.01	0.50	0.01	0.50
(Intercept)	-0.000 (0.008)	-0.000 (0.009)	-0.000 (0.009)	-0.000 (0.009)	0.000 (0.008)	0.000 (0.008)	0.000 (0.008)	0.000 (0.008)
h_d	-0.117*** (0.009)	-0.114*** (0.010)	-0.060*** (0.010)	-0.102*** (0.010)	-0.135*** (0.010)	-0.185*** (0.011)	-0.146*** (0.011)	-0.164*** (0.011)
$\langle l \rangle$	-0.004 (0.009)	0.308*** (0.010)	0.328*** (0.010)	0.300*** (0.010)	-0.017 (0.010)	0.431*** (0.011)	0.475*** (0.011)	0.434*** (0.011)
r_Θ	0.914*** (0.008)	0.805*** (0.009)	-0.838*** (0.009)	0.807*** (0.009)	0.926*** (0.008)	0.715*** (0.008)	-0.730*** (0.008)	0.725*** (0.008)
Number of sim.	2,548	2,548	2,548	2,548	2,250	2,250	2,250	2,250
R^2	0.845	0.808	0.808	0.799	0.870	0.853	0.862	0.851

Tab. S2.3: Multivariate linear regression model coefficients for the effect of the topology metrics on $Q_{ST,u}$ and $Q_{ST,s}$ in the setting with heterogeneous selection.
*** $P < 0.001$

m	$Q_{ST,s}$		$Q_{ST,u}$	
	0.1	0.50	0.1	0.50
(Intercept)	-0.000 (0.093)	-0.000 (0.064)	0.000 (0.056)	-0.000 (0.059)
h_d	-0.088 (0.094)	-0.235*** (0.065)	-0.048 (0.057)	-0.286*** (0.060)
$\langle l \rangle$	-0.220* (0.106)	0.195** (0.073)	0.965*** (0.064)	0.645*** (0.068)
r_Θ	0.610*** (0.106)	0.675*** (0.073)	-0.282*** (0.063)	0.282*** (0.068)
Number of sim.	83	83	83	83
R^2	0.313	0.675	0.752	0.717

Tab. S2.4: Multivariate linear regression model coefficients for the effect of topology metrics on $Q_{ST,u}$ and $Q_{ST,s}$ on real graphs with $M = 49$ vertices in the setting with heterogeneous selection. * $P < 0.05$, ** $P < 0.01$, *** $P < 0.001$

m	$\sigma_a = 0.5 < 1/\sqrt{2p}$				$\sigma_a = 1 > 1/\sqrt{2p}$			
	$Q_{ST,s}$		$Q_{ST,u}$		$Q_{ST,s}$		$Q_{ST,u}$	
	0.05	0.50	0.05	0.50	0.05	0.50	0.05	0.50
(Intercept)	0.000 (0.005)	-0.000 (0.010)	-0.000 (0.011)	-0.000 (0.010)	0.000 (0.004)	-0.000 (0.008)	0.000 (0.012)	-0.000 (0.007)
h_d	-0.228*** (0.006)	-0.118*** (0.011)	-0.171*** (0.012)	-0.169*** (0.012)	-0.166*** (0.004)	-0.128*** (0.009)	-0.178*** (0.013)	-0.139*** (0.008)
$\langle l \rangle$	0.084*** (0.006)	0.373*** (0.011)	0.461*** (0.012)	0.573*** (0.012)	0.002 (0.004)	0.296*** (0.009)	0.483*** (0.013)	0.286*** (0.008)
r_Θ	0.922*** (0.005)	0.741*** (0.010)	-0.657*** (0.011)	0.508*** (0.010)	0.967*** (0.004)	0.816*** (0.008)	-0.585*** (0.012)	0.837*** (0.007)
Number of sim.	2,548	2,548	2,548	2,548	2,548	2,548	2,548	2,548
R^2	0.934	0.768	0.716	0.732	0.962	0.828	0.659	0.861

Tab. S2.5: Multivariate linear regression model coefficients for the effect of topology metrics on $Q_{ST,u}$ and $Q_{ST,s}$ in the setting of trait-dependent competition and heterogeneous selection (Section 2.A.3), based on all graphs with $M = 7$ vertices. *** $P < 0.001$

3

Mini-batching ecological data to improve ecosystem models with machine learning

by Victor Boussange^{1,2}, Pau Vilimelis Aceituno³, and Loïc Pellissier^{1,2}

¹ Swiss Federal Research Institute WSL, CH-8903 Birmensdorf, Switzerland

² Landscape Ecology, Institute of Terrestrial Ecosystems, Department of Environmental System Science, ETH Zürich, CH-8092 Zürich, Switzerland

³ Institute of Neuroinformatics, ETH Zürich and University of Zürich, Zürich, Switzerland

bioRxiv:2022.07.25.501365

In review at PLOS Computational Biology

” *Les données pertinentes détiennent les réponses.*

— French anagram

Ecosystems are involved in global biogeochemical cycles that regulate climate and provide essential services to human societies. Mechanistic models are required to describe ecosystem dynamics and anticipate their response to anthropogenic pressure, but their adoption has been limited in practice because of issues with parameter identification and because of model inaccuracies. While observations could be used to directly estimate parameters and improve models, model nonlinearities as well as shallow, incomplete and noisy datasets complicate this process. Here, we propose a machine learning (ML) framework relying on a mini-batch method combined with automatic differentiation and state-of-the-art optimizers. By splitting the data into mini-batches with a short time horizon, we show both analytically and numerically that the mini-batch method regularizes the learning problem. When combined with the proposed numerical implementation, the resulting ML framework can efficiently learn the parameters of complex dynamical models and is a workhorse for model selection. We evaluate the performance of the ML framework in recovering the dynamics of a simulated food-web. We show that it can efficiently learn from noisy, incomplete and independent time series, accurately estimating the model parameters and providing reliable short-term forecasts. We further show that the ML framework can provide statistical support for the true generating model among several candidates. In summary, the proposed ML framework can efficiently learn from data and elucidate mechanistic pathways to improve our understanding and predictions of ecosystem dynamics.

3.1 Introduction

Ecosystems are complex systems involving many interacting functional entities which together play a major role in regulating global biogeochemical cycles (Bonan, 2008) and delivering essential services to humans (Kremen, 2005). Ecosystems currently face intense disruption from anthropogenic pressure, through pollution and land use (Doney, 2010; Ellis, 2011), and from climate change (Midgley and Hannah, 2019). In order to anticipate the responses of ecosystems to these disruptions, models that can extrapolate ecological dynamics beyond observations are required (Boyd, 2012). A major challenge is that the processes driving ecological dynamics are nonlinear, resulting in complex responses and feedbacks (Scheffer et al., 2001). Nonlinearity greatly affects the capacity of modelling approaches that do not incorporate specific biological knowledge to reliably project current trends into the future (Barnosky et al., 2012). For instance, while methods based on statistical descriptions (Deneu et al., 2021) and nonparametric methods (Ye et al., 2015; Ye and Sugihara, 2016; Deyle et al., 2016) have adequate interpolation capabilities, they are ill-suited for extrapolating beyond observed trends (Barnosky et al., 2012; Urban et al., 2016). In contrast, mechanistic ecosystem models integrate constraints on the expected dynamics by explicitly modelling interactions, feedback loops and dependencies between ecosystem components (Geary et al., 2020). While this should ensure a more robust forecast under large disruptions (Norberg et al., 2012), ecosystems models suffer in practice from parametrization issues, i.e. inaccuracies in the mathematical formulation of the processes and issues in identifying the correct parameter values (DeAngelis and Yurek, 2015). These drawbacks have limited their broad adoption (Urban et al., 2016). Learning the parametrization of ecosystem models from observation data by blending specific biological knowledge and ML methods could improve our representation of ecosystem processes and help us to anticipate ecosystem responses to global changes.

The parametrization of ecosystem models can be indirectly learnt from observations by calibrating the parameters from the data collectively using inference methods. These methods proceed by maximizing the posterior probability of the parameters given the observations, but their success is subject to a number of issues, some of which specifically relating to ecosystem model properties. Among these issues, the exploration of the posterior landscape demands repeated model simulations, but ecosystem models are usually associated with a high computational cost that limits the number of possible runs (Fisher et al., 2018). Additionally, the complexity of processes requires a large number of parameters. Due to the curse of dimensionality (Boyd, 2012), this complicates the exploration of the posterior distribution and can further leave many parameters poorly constrained (Gutenkunst et al., 2007). The limited availability of observations, which are usually composed of multiple partial short-term time series (Scheiter et al., 2013; Schartau et al., 2017), accentuates the lack of parameter constraints. Moreover, ecosystem dynamics can be strongly dependent on the initial conditions (ICs) and show a chaotic behaviour (Hastings et al., 1993; Huisman and Weissing, 1999; Benincà et al., 2008), or can be associated with a large panel of dynamics depending on the parameter values. In such case, small perturbations of the ICs or parameter values lead to large divergences in the model outcomes, causing numerical problems in finding the most probable parameters (DeAngelis and Yurek, 2015). Last but not least, in

contrast to fields such as climate and weather modelling, the derivation of fundamental processes regulating ecosystems is far from being established (Gehlen et al., 2015; Schartau et al., 2017; Purves et al., 2013), resulting in inaccurate mechanistic pathways and uncertain mathematical formulations (Gentleman et al., 2003), limiting extrapolation to unseen data. To summarize, the parametrization of ecosystem models requires inference methods that are robust despite the models' complexity, the limited observation data, and the inaccurate description of ecological processes.

A variety of data assimilation and ML methods are increasingly being used to parametrize ecosystem models. Bayesian inference with Markov Chain Monte Carlo methods, used in (Lignell et al., 2013; Higgins et al., 2010; Xu et al., 2006; Fiechter et al., 2013; Rosenbaum et al., 2019), offer the advantage of quantifying uncertainties by inferring the full posterior probability distribution of the unknown parameters. This is achieved by a global exploration of the parameter space, which makes Bayesian methods computationally expensive and particularly prone to the curse of dimensionality (Gosh et al., 2021). Simulated annealing (Matear, 1995), genetic algorithms (Ward et al., 2010), and sequential methods such as extended Kalman filtering and ensemble Kalman methods (Bertino et al., 2003; Doron et al., 2013; Gharamti et al., 2017) have been used as alternatives, but are similarly subject to the curse of dimensionality and demand a large number of model evaluations. Variational methods rely on the model adjoint, i.e. the model sensitivity to the parameters, to explore more efficiently the parameter space, iteratively updating the parameter estimates using the gradient of the posterior landscape. Such methods therefore demand less evaluation (Schartau et al., 2017), which explains their wide adoption in the field of artificial intelligence to train highly parametrized neural networks (up to the order of 10^8 parameters (Vaswani et al., 2017)) and their use in calibrating marine ecosystem models (Fennel et al., 2001; Spitz et al., 1998; Xiao and Friedrichs, 2014; Pelc et al., 2012) (see (Schartau et al., 2017) for a review) and terrestrial ecosystem models (Zhu and Zhuang, 2015; DeLong et al., 2014; Curtsdotter et al., 2019). However, as the complex dynamics of ecosystem models tend to be associated with rugged posterior landscapes, variational methods are prone to converging to local minima, making variational methods very sensitive to the choice of initial model parameters (Gábor and Banga, 2015; Schartau et al., 2017). Ecosystem models are specified as differential equations that depend not only on parameters but also on ICs. The state-dependency of ecosystems means that neglecting the estimation of initial ICs might compromise the correct fitting of the parameters and the forecast skill (Lignell et al., 2013). However, few of the aforementioned studies have addressed the problem of IC estimation (but see (Pelc et al., 2012)). Finally, the numerical implementation of variational methods is also challenging, as the model adjoint is difficult to obtain and maintain as the model is modified (Lawson et al., 1995; Pelc et al., 2012; Gharamti et al., 2017). Novel methods for model parametrization are emerging, thanks to advances in the field of artificial intelligence (Willard et al., 2020; Kashinath et al., 2021; Alber et al., 2019; Peng et al., 2021), providing new opportunities to better address these issues.

Here, we propose a ML framework relying on a mini-batch method inspired by multiple shooting methods (Pisarenko and Sornette, 2004) and on automatic differentiation and state-of-the-art optimizers to efficiently learn the parametrization of ecosystem models from observation data. The mini-batch method divides the training problem into mini-batches

with a short time horizon. We show analytically how this learning strategy regularizes the ill-behaviour of the loss function arising from the strong nonlinearities of ecosystem models. We implement the mini-batch method in the software ecosystem SciML (Rackauckas et al., 2020b), which provides advanced optimizers and allows the automatic generation of efficient and accurate model adjoints, leading to excellent performance. The resulting ML framework makes it possible to efficiently combine the information contained in short, independent time series, and is a workhorse for performing model selection and improving model accuracy. We evaluate the performance of the ML framework in recovering the chaotic dynamics of simulated food webs. We assume a perfect-model setting and test the capacity of the ML framework to recover the true parameters and provide forecasts based on noisy and incomplete observations, and we explore its efficiency in combining the information from multiple time series. Additionally, we investigate whether the ML framework can recover the most appropriate model structure among candidate models. By blending biological knowledge and ML methods, the proposed ML framework is interpretable and data-efficient, and it facilitates mechanism discovery. The proposed approach thus shows promise in improving our ability to understand and forecast ecosystem dynamics.

3.2 Machine learning framework for ecosystem models

3.2.1 Ecosystem model parametrization as a learning problem

Ecosystem models

Ecosystem models generally consist of a system of ordinary differential equations (ODEs) of the form

$$\begin{aligned}\dot{x}(t) &= f(t, x(t), p) \\ x(0) &= x_0 \\ y(t) &= h(x(t)) + \epsilon(t)\end{aligned}\tag{3.1}$$

where $x(t) \in \mathbb{R}^m$ is a vector of state variables that might represent species abundance, resources availability or functional group biomass, $y(t) \in \mathbb{R}^d$ is a vector of observables that contains a subset or aggregates of the state variables, and $p \in \mathbb{R}^q$ is the model parameter vector. h is a function that maps the state variables to the observables, and we assume that the observables are contaminated with a white noise ϵ of Gaussian type, with zero mean and variance–covariance matrix Σ_y . Denoting by $\theta = (x_0, p)$ the vector containing the ICs and the parameters, the model may be viewed as a map \mathcal{M} parametrized by time t that takes the parameters θ to the state variables x

$$\begin{aligned}\mathcal{M}(t, \theta) &= x(t) \\ &= \int_0^t f(s, x(s), p) ds + x_0\end{aligned}\tag{3.2}$$

Inverse modelling

Taking expectations over the noise realizations yields $\mathbb{E}[y(t)] = h(\mathcal{M}(t, \theta))$, and it follows that the conditional likelihood of each observation $y_k \equiv y(t_k)$, given the parameters θ and the model \mathcal{M} denoted by $p(y_k|\theta, \mathcal{M})$, follows the distribution of the residuals $\epsilon_k \equiv \epsilon(t_k) = y(t_k) - h(\mathcal{M}(t_k, \theta))$, which corresponds to the multivariate normal distribution $\mathcal{N}_{0, \Sigma_y}$. Following a Bayesian approach, the parametrization of the ecosystem model can be performed on the basis of the parameter and model posterior probability $p(\theta, \mathcal{M}|\mathbf{y}_{1:K})$, i.e. the conditional probability density of the parameter values θ and the model \mathcal{M} given the data, given by

$$p(\theta, \mathcal{M}|\mathbf{y}_{1:K}) \propto p(\mathbf{y}_{1:K}|\theta, \mathcal{M})p(\theta, \mathcal{M}) \quad (3.3)$$

where $\mathbf{y}_{1:K} = (y_1, \dots, y_K)$, $p(\mathbf{y}_{1:K}|\theta, \mathcal{M})$ is the product of the conditional likelihood of each observation y_k

$$\begin{aligned} p(\mathbf{y}_{1:K}|\theta, \mathcal{M}) &= \prod_{i=1}^K p(y_i|\theta, \mathcal{M}) \\ &= \prod_{k=1}^K \frac{1}{\sqrt{(2\pi)^d |\Sigma_y|}} \exp\left(-\frac{1}{2} \epsilon_k^T \Sigma_y^{-1} \epsilon_k\right) \end{aligned} \quad (3.4)$$

and $p(\theta, \mathcal{M})$ is the prior distribution of the model and its associated parameter values. The model \mathcal{M} is included in the probabilistic quantities in order to accommodate multiple candidate models (see Section 3.3.3).

A variational method to obtain a Bayesian estimate of θ involves maximizing $p(\theta, \mathcal{M}|\mathbf{y}_{1:k})$ to obtain the maximum a posteriori (MAP) estimator (Bocquet et al., 2019), which is equivalent to a maximum likelihood approach under a uniform prior distribution of the parameters, i.e. when no prior information on the parameter values is used (Schartau et al., 2017). Observing that maximizing $p(\theta, \mathcal{M}|\mathbf{y}_{1:K})$ is equivalent to minimizing $-\log p(\theta|\mathbf{y}_{1:K}, \mathcal{M})$ and assuming a normal prior distribution of the parameters $\mathcal{N}_{p_b, \Sigma_p}$, one can obtain the MAP $\hat{\theta}$

$$\hat{\theta} = \arg \min_{\theta} L_{\mathcal{M}}(\theta) \quad (3.5)$$

where

$$L_{\mathcal{M}}(\theta) = \frac{1}{2} \left[\sum_{k=1}^{K-1} \|y_k - h(\mathcal{M}(t_k, \theta))\|_{\Sigma_y}^2 + \|p - p_b\|_{\Sigma_p}^2 \right] \quad (3.6)$$

(Schneider et al., 2017; Raue et al., 2009) and where we use the notation $\|y\|_{\Sigma}^2 = y \Sigma^{-1} y^T$. Eq. (3.6) is similar to a traditional least squares function commonly used in regression, where the second summand is the analogue of a regularization term for the weights and biases of e.g. a neural network.

Gradient-based optimizers can then be used to efficiently obtain $\hat{\theta}$ in Eq. (3.5), iteratively updating the parameter vector θ_m given the gradient of the loss function, denoted by $\nabla_{\theta} L_{\mathcal{M}}$,

to navigate the surface defined by $L_{\mathcal{M}}$ with the aim to find the global minimum where $\nabla_{\theta}L_{\mathcal{M}}(\hat{\theta}) = 0$. As an example, the plain vanilla gradient descent algorithm is given by

$$\theta_{m+1} = \theta_m - \gamma \nabla_{\theta}L_{\mathcal{M}}(\theta_m) \quad (3.7)$$

where γ is the learning rate. Other gradient-based algorithms, such as the ADAM optimizer used in the section below, employ more advanced updating strategies to avoid convergence to local minima but stay in the spirit of Eq. (3.7).

Information indigestion

A naive minimization of $L_{\mathcal{M}}(\theta)$ with gradient-based methods is likely to fail, as its associated surface cannot be navigated properly. As illustrated in Fig. 3.1A, the loss surface associated with models characterized by complex dynamics consists of multiple local minima, which cause problems of convergence in efforts to reach the global minimum (depicted by the orange curve in Fig. 3.1B). Furthermore, in a neighbourhood of the global minimum, the gradient of the loss function is very large (a "ravine" with almost vertical walls), leading the optimizer to overshoot the true parameter values (depicted by the green curve in Fig. 3.1B). In Section 3.A we show in a general setting that these problematic features arise from the dynamical properties of ecosystem models: when the dynamics are chaotic or exhibit a limit cycle (as is often the case for ecological dynamics (Bjørnstad and Grenfell, 2001; Hastings et al., 1993; Huisman and Weissing, 1999; Benincà et al., 2008)), the dynamical trajectories exhibit high sensitivity to the model parameters and ICs. This means that a small modification of the parameters or ICs leads to large divergences over time. The prevalence of large deviations causes discontinuities, appearing as many sub-optimal local minima on the loss surface. Moreover, the true minimum can only be found in a narrow ravine that becomes narrower as the number of data points increases. Such surfaces are hardly navigable with gradient descent methods, but since the behaviour of $L_{\mathcal{M}}(\theta)$ critically depends on the time horizon, we reformulate Eq. (3.6) in the following section by splitting the time series into mini-batches with a short time horizon.

3.2.2 ML framework for ecosystem models

Description of the mini-batch method

We propose a mini-batch method that splits the data into mini-batches with a short time horizon. Under perturbed parameters and ICs, chaotic or limit cycle dynamics only diverge after some characteristic simulation time; by splitting the time series into small mini-batches, discontinuities that cause the poor navigability of the landscape are therefore avoided. By averaging the associated losses during the training, the mini-batch method regularizes the loss function and makes it possible to combine the information contained in independent time series.

Consider the availability of S independent time series, where each time series $s \in \{1, \dots, S\}$ contains $K^{(s)}$ observations $\mathbf{y}_{1:K^{(s)}}^{(s)}$. To improve the ill-behaviour of Eq. (3.6), we

split each time series into $M^{(s)}$ mini-batches, each of which defines a loss denoted by $L_{\mathcal{M}}^{(s,m)}$. Averaging the losses $L_{\mathcal{M}}^{(s,m)}$ leads to a reformulation of the loss function in Eq. (3.6), yielding

$$\begin{aligned} L_{\mathcal{M}}^*(\theta) &= \frac{1}{S} \sum_{s=1}^S \frac{1}{M^{(s)}} \sum_{m=0}^{M^{(s)}-1} L_{\mathcal{M}}^{(s,m)}(\theta) \\ &= \frac{1}{S} \sum_{s=1}^S \frac{1}{M^{(s)}} \sum_{m=0}^{M^{(s)}-1} \left[\frac{1}{K^{(s,m)}} \sum_{k=1}^{K^{(s,m)}} \|y_{k+mK^{(s)}/M^{(s)}}^{(s)} - h(\mathcal{M}(t_{k+mK^{(s)}}, p, x_0^{(s,m)}))\|_{\Sigma_y} \right. \\ &\quad \left. + \|y_{mK^{(s)}/M^{(s)}}^{(s)} - h(x_0^{(s,m)})\|_{\Sigma_{x_0}} + \|p_b - p\|_{\Sigma_p} \right] \end{aligned} \quad (3.8)$$

where $\theta = (p, x_0^{(1,1)}, \dots, x_0^{(1,M_1)}, x_0^{(2,1)}, \dots, x_0^{(S,M_S)})$ consists of the augmented parameter vector containing $\sum_{s=1}^S [M^{(s)} - 1]$ additional ICs to be estimated and denoted by $x_0^{(s,m)}$,

$$K^{(s,m)} = \begin{cases} K^{(s)}/M^{(s)} + 1 & : m < M \\ K^{(s)}/M^{(s)} & : m = M \end{cases}$$

indicates the number of points to include in the m th batch, and p_b designates the prior knowledge of the parameter values. We refer to Fig. 3.1C for a graphical representation of Eq. (3.8). In contrast to Eq. (3.6), the ICs for each batch are constrained by an extra term with weight $\Sigma_{x_0}^{-1}$, which is needed in practice for better convergence. The ICs $x_0^{(s,m)}$ are nuisance parameters that augment the dimensionality of the parameter space as they are inferred for each batch. Nonetheless, the efficiency of gradient-based methods, together with the suggested numerical implementation detailed in the section below, largely circumvent the additional cost associated with the augmented dimensionality. $K^{(s,m)}$ expresses the overlap between each batch of data for $m < M^{(s)}$ and ensures that all the available information is utilized to constrain the parameter vector p .

By smoothing the ruggedness of the loss surface (orange curve in Fig. 3.1A), the proposed mini-batch method yields an improved navigability (orange curve in Fig. 3.1B). We show analytically in Section 3.A that using $L_{\mathcal{M}}^*$ yields a more navigable loss surface than if $L_{\mathcal{M}}(\theta)$ is used in Eq. (3.6).

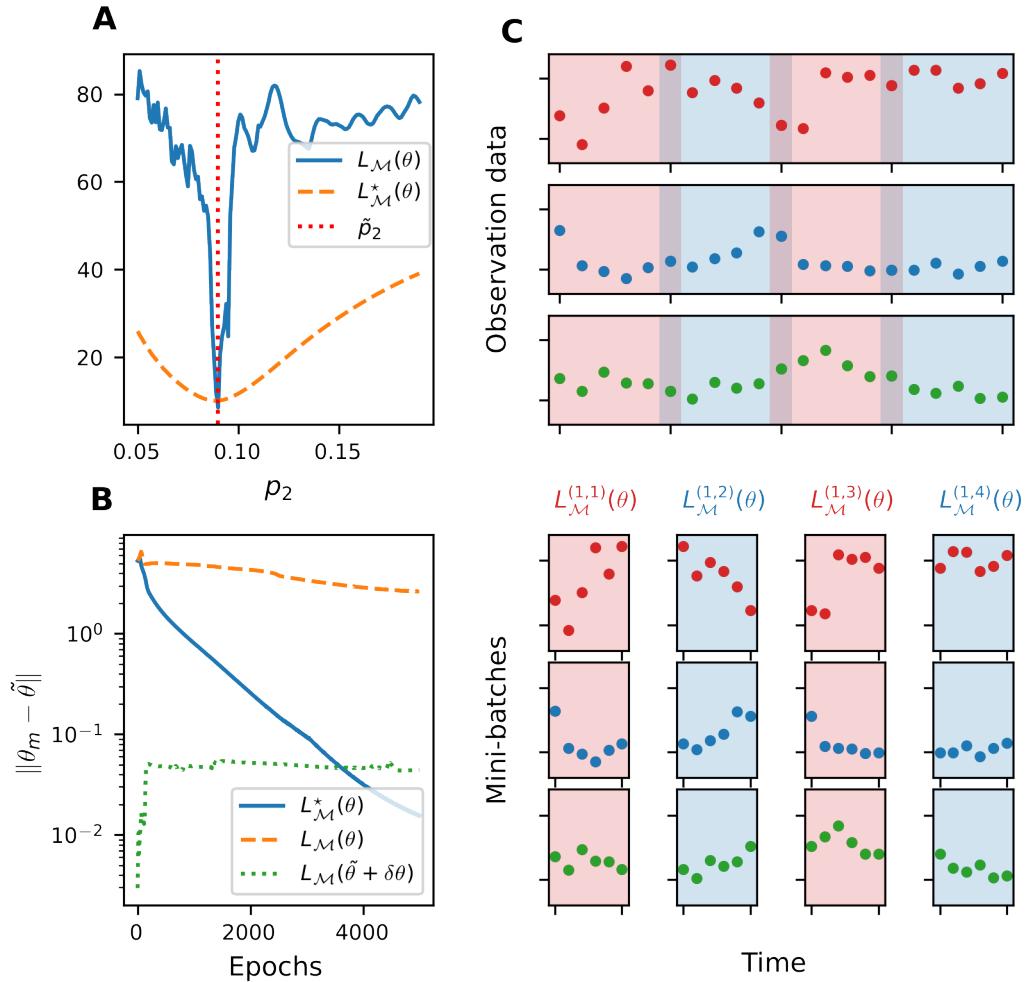


Fig. 3.1: Illustration of the mini-batch method. **A** Characteristic features of the naive loss function $L_M(\theta)$ and the mini-batch loss function $L_M^*(\theta)$. The blue and orange lines correspond to cross sections of $L_M(\theta)$ and $L_M^*(\theta)$, respectively, obtained from the ecosystem model presented in the section Simulated food-web model as a case study. While the cross section of $L_M(\theta)$ presents many local minima and a very large gradient in the neighbourhood of the true parameter, which renders the navigability of the loss surface difficult, the cross section of $L_M^*(\theta)$ is smooth and shows a single minimum, illustrating the regularization induced by the mini-batch method. **B** Convergence of gradient descent algorithms applied to L_M and L_M^* . The blue, orange and green lines correspond to the loss function evaluated against the epochs (number of parameter updates) using L_M , L_M starting from a parameter value close to the true parameters, and L_M^* , respectively. The ill-behaviour of L_M leads to the convergence to a local minimum, while L_M^* is associated with a smooth convergence to the true parameters. **C** Graphical representation of the proposed mini-batch method. To improve the navigability of the posterior landscape, the algorithm splits the time series into mini-batches with short time horizons (blue and red portions of the time series). Since mini-batches are treated independently, the method naturally extends to independent time series.

Numerical implementation of the ML framework

The choice of the optimizer and the correct calculation of the model sensitivity to the parameters and ICs, upon which the gradient of the loss function $\nabla L_{\mathcal{M}}^*(\theta)$ depends, play an essential role in the success of the minimization of the loss function and the subsequent correct estimation of the MAP. To accelerate the learning process and make it more robust, we propose to combine the mini-batch method with modern optimizers and automatic differentiation. Building upon the software ecosystem SciML (Rackauckas et al., 2020b), we use **DifferentialEquations.jl** for the forward integration of the ecosystem model, as it provides highly efficient ODE solvers (Rackauckas and Nie, 2017). **DifferentialEquations.jl** is additionally compatible with automatic differentiation and includes an extensive set of sensitivity analysis methods (Ma et al., 2021), enabling the automatic generation of the model sensitivity to the parameters and ICs and guaranteeing their accuracy. This automatic generation greatly reduces the effort and potential errors associated with the adjoint code construction, enabling continuous development of the models. The accuracy is also an essential feature, as the model sensitivities are critically involved in the minimization of Eq. (3.6) and their inaccuracies can compromise the convergence of the gradient-based optimizers (Gholamnejad et al., 2019). The interoperability of the SciML ecosystem further makes it possible to benefit from the tooling of the deep learning library **Flux.jl** and the nonlinear optimization library **Optim.jl** (K Mogensen and N Riseth, 2018), providing state-of-the-art optimizers that are computationally efficient and well suited for highly parameterized models (Ruder, 2016). We use the adaptive, momentum-based Adam optimizer (Kingma and Ba, 2014) to converge in the basin of attraction of the true parameters, which we substitute with the limited memory BroydenFletcherGoldfarbShanno optimizer (L-BFGS) (Liu and Nocedal, 1989) for the final training epochs to ensure faster and more accurate convergence.

The reformulation of the learning problem in Eq. (3.8), together with the numerical implementation suggested above, define the proposed ML framework, which we benchmark with a concrete case scenario in the next section.

3.3 Simulated food-web model as a case study

We evaluate the performance of the ML framework by considering a food-web ecosystem composed of three functional compartments including a resource, consumers and predators. We use a reference model to generate the observation data and first assume a perfect-model setting, evaluating the performance of the ML framework in parametrizing the reference model for different noise levels, with incomplete observations, and with an increasing number of independent time series. Second, we relax the perfect-model assumption by considering two plausible candidate models capturing contrasting hypotheses regarding the ecological processes, and test whether the ML framework can provide support for the true generating model by combining it with information-based model selection.

3.3.1 Three-compartment food-web ecosystem

We use a reference food-web model investigated in (Hastings and Powell, 1991; McCann and Yodzis, 1994b; McCann and Yodzis, 1994a; Klebanoff and Hastings, 1994) where a resource R is eaten by consumers C , which in turn are fed upon by predators P (model \mathcal{M}_1 in Fig. 3.2). We further consider an "omnivory variant" of the reference model introduced in (McCann and Hastings, 1997), where predators are omnivorous and can feed upon the resource with a determined strength ω (model \mathcal{M}_2 in Fig. 3.2). These models generate fluctuations that resemble the behaviour of observed ecological time series (Bjørnstad and Grenfell, 2001), they produce chaotic dynamics that are notoriously challenging to forecast for a wide range of realistic parameters (Post et al., 2000), and they have been used as benchmarks for proposed ecosystem forecasting methods (see (Perretti et al., 2013; Deyle et al., 2016; Ye and Sugihara, 2016)).

After nondimensionalization, the three-compartment model and the omnivory variant comprise a total of six and nine parameters, respectively: the mass-specific metabolic rate of consumers and predators x_C and x_P , the ingestion rate per unit metabolic rate of consumers and predators y_C and y_P (decomposed into y_{PC} , y_{PR} for the omnivory variant), the half saturation densities for the type II functional responses of the consumers and predators R_0 (decomposed into R_0 , R_{02} for the omnivory variant) and C_0 , and the omnivory strength ω for the omnivory variant (see Section 3.B for the ODE details). Time is nondimensionalized by the resource growth rate and set to the biologically realistic value of 100% biomass increase per day, so that one unit of time corresponds to one day. The parameters in the simulations are set to the biologically realistic values proposed by (McCann and Yodzis, 1994a; McCann and Hastings, 1997), which additionally ensure that the dynamics of the system are chaotic or show oscillations (see Section 3.B for details).

We generate the observation data by sampling the simulated ecosystem dynamics and by contaminating the samples with noise. The noise variance–covariance matrix Σ_y is set to be diagonal, with entries that are proportional to the sample variances of the observables

$$\text{diag } \Sigma_y = r^2[\text{Var}(\tilde{y}_1), \dots, \text{Var}(\tilde{y}_d)] \quad (3.9)$$

where r indicates the noise level and \tilde{y} corresponds to the noiseless data generated with the true parameter values $\tilde{\theta}$. We sample the simulated dynamics after a long burn-in time ($t > 500$) to ensure that transient dynamics are not observed. A visual representation of the generated data is displayed in Fig. 3.2B. We assume a uniform distribution of the parameter priors, and randomly draw initial parameter estimates from a uniform distribution so that the initial parameter estimates follow $\mathcal{U}(0, 2\tilde{p})$.

We consider two different settings: one where all compartment abundances are observable, i.e. the observing system map h is the identity, and one where only predator and consumer abundances are available, i.e. discarding the resource abundance data. For both settings, structural identifiability is tested with the Julia library **StructuralIdentifiability.jl** (Dong et al., 2021) and verified globally. This means that in theory, the unique observation of predator and consumer abundances carries the information required for a complete characterization of all the model parameters.

For the meta-parameters of the ML framework, we set $\Sigma_{x_0} = \frac{M^{(1)}}{K^{(1)}} \Sigma_y$, we use Adam with $\gamma_m = \mathbb{1}_{[0,2000]}(m)10^{-1} + \mathbb{1}_{[0,2000]}(m)10^{-2} + \mathbb{1}_{[0,2000]}(m)10^{-3}$, $\beta_1 = 0.9$ and $\beta_2 = 0.999$ for the first 6000 epochs, where γ_m corresponds to the learning rate of the m th epoch, and we use L-BFGS for the last 200 epochs.

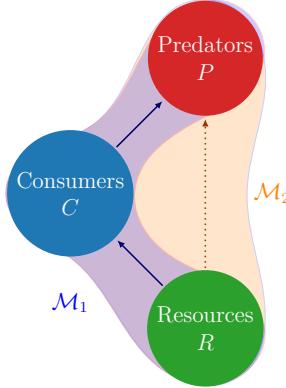


Fig. 3.2: Reference food web systems considered. In Section 3.3.2, the blue model \mathcal{M}_1 from (Hastings and Powell, 1991) is considered, where a resource is eaten by consumers, which are themselves eaten by predators. In Section 3.3.3, the orange model \mathcal{M}_2 , corresponding to the omnivory variant introduced in (McCann and Hastings, 1997), is also considered.

3.3.2 Parameter learning in a perfect-model setting

We generate time series from the reference food-web model (blue model in Fig. 3.2) under varying noise levels and for both settings with total and partial observations, sampling from the model simulations every four days (see Fig. 3.1C for an illustration of the generated data). We then apply the ML method to the generated data, with a focus on evaluating its performance in recovering the true parameters \tilde{p} and on its forecast skill.

We evaluate the performance in recovering the true parameters with two metrics, namely the coefficient of determination between the true parameters \tilde{x}_P and the estimated parameters \hat{x}_P , denoted by $R^2_{x_P}$, and the relative parameter error for the ensemble of training simulations, denoted by $|\tilde{p} - \hat{p}|/\tilde{p}$ and calculated as the median relative parameter error across the six estimated parameters. To evaluate the out-of-sample forecast skill, we simulate the model beyond the training time span by using the estimated ICs of the last batch of each independent time series. Further, we quantify the forecast skill, denoted by ρ^2 , by computing the mean squared correlation across all the independent time series between the prey abundance generated with the true parameter $\tilde{\theta}$ and the predicted prey abundance. We obtain summary statistics of the metrics by varying the critical parameter value x_P , generating a total of 50 simulations for each noise level and setting considered. While only x_P is varied, all the parameters together with the ICs are collectively fitted.

Robustness of the ML framework against noise and incomplete observations

We set the number of time series to $S = 1$, the time series length to $K = 80$, and the number of mini-batches to $M = 8$. We investigate the ML framework performance against observational noise and under the setting with complete or partial observations.

In the complete observation setting, the ML framework can very accurately recover the true parameter values under a moderate observational noise, with mean $|(\hat{p} - \tilde{p})/\tilde{p}| = 6\%$ and $R_{x_P}^2 = 0.99$ for 20% observational noise ($r = 0.2$; see Fig. 3.3A, red dots). In the partial observation setting, fair results are also obtained with $|(\hat{p} - \tilde{p})/\tilde{p}| = 16\%$ and $R_{x_P}^2 = 0.89$ (Fig. 3.3A, blue triangles). On top of being accurate, the ML framework further shows a very short inference time, i.e. 36 seconds in the complete observation setting and 34 seconds in the partial observation setting (see Table S3.1 for details). To investigate systematically how the ML framework accommodates different levels of observational noise, we vary the noise level from $r = 0$ to $r = 1$ and calculate $|(\hat{p} - \tilde{p})/\tilde{p}|$. Results reported in Fig. 3.3B show that the ML framework handles observational noise well and the response of the logarithm of $|(\hat{p} - \tilde{p})/\tilde{p}|$ to r only differs by a constant factor between the complete and partial observation settings.

Given that the food-web dynamics are chaotic (Section 3.B), excellent performance in parameter estimation might not be sufficient to provide accurate forecasts. We therefore also test the ML algorithm by evaluating how the forecast skill ρ^2 is affected by the noise level under complete or partial observations. Results for the complete and partial observation settings reported in Fig. 3.3C show good forecast skill under moderate observational noise, where ρ^2 linearly decreases with the time horizon considered.

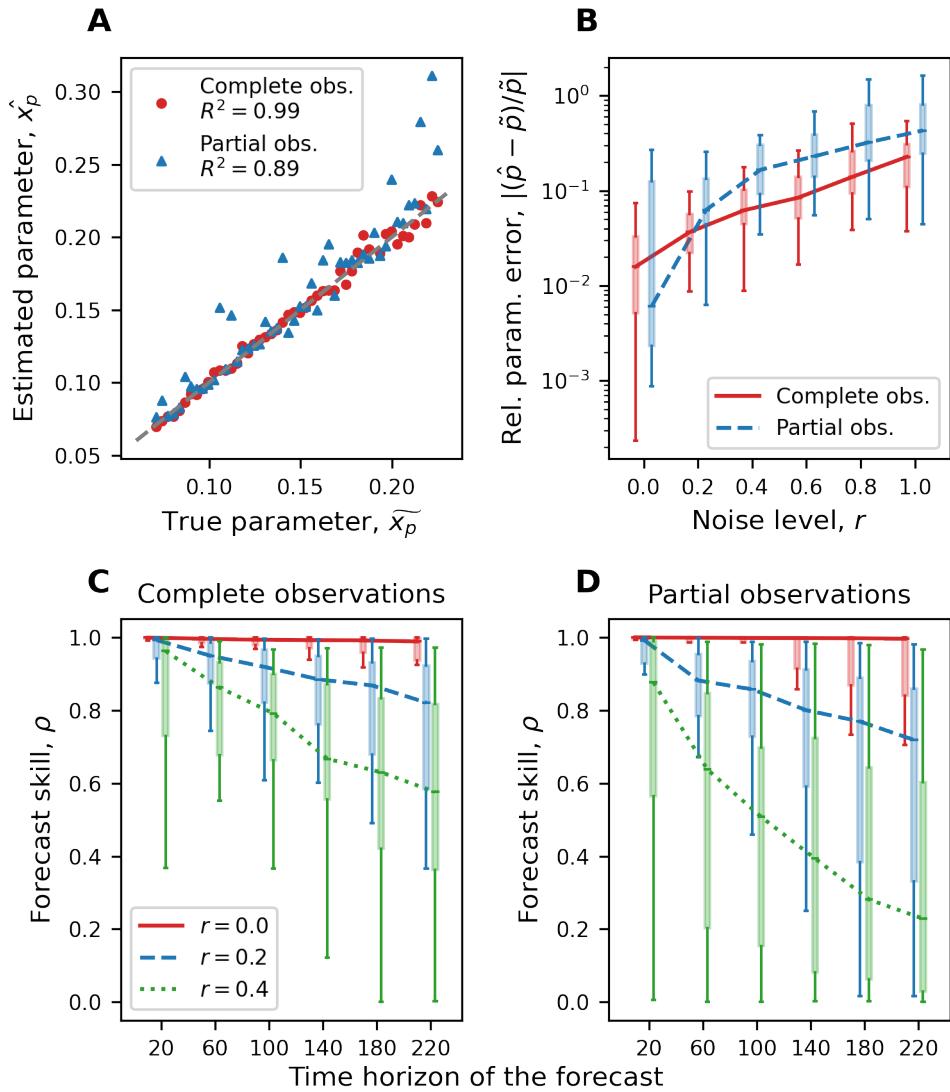


Fig. 3.3: Performance of the proposed ML framework for varying noise levels, under the complete and the partial observation setting. A True parameter \tilde{x}_P against estimated parameter \hat{x}_P for $r = 0.2$ under the complete and the partial observation setting. Although the parameter estimation is more accurate when complete observations of abundance are available, parameters show a fair fit when estimated with partial observations. B Relative parameter error $|(\hat{p} - \bar{p})/\bar{p}|$ for varying noise levels under the setting of complete or partial observations. B supports the above observation for varying noise levels. C Forecast skill ρ^2 of the trained model under the complete observation setting. D Analogous data under the partial observation setting. In A–D, the batch size is set to $m = 6$.

Capability of the ML framework to harness multiple time series

We further investigate the ability of the ML framework to process and combine information from independent datasets. We reduce the time horizon of the observation data by setting the time series length to $K = 12$, generate two datasets comprising $S = 1$ and $S = 6$ independent time series, respectively, – obtained from independent ICs – and set the number of batches for each time series s to $M^{(s)} = 2$. In both the complete and partial observation settings, we find that the relative parameter error $|(\hat{p} - \tilde{p})/\tilde{p}|$ is consistently lower in the simulations with a larger number of time series (Fig. 3.4A). The forecast skill is also consistently improved as more independent time series are processed (Fig. 3.4B), and the forecast skill for long-term predictions considerably increases. These results confirm the robustness of the ML framework against noise and partial observations, and show that the ML framework can efficiently harness the information from disparate observation datasets.

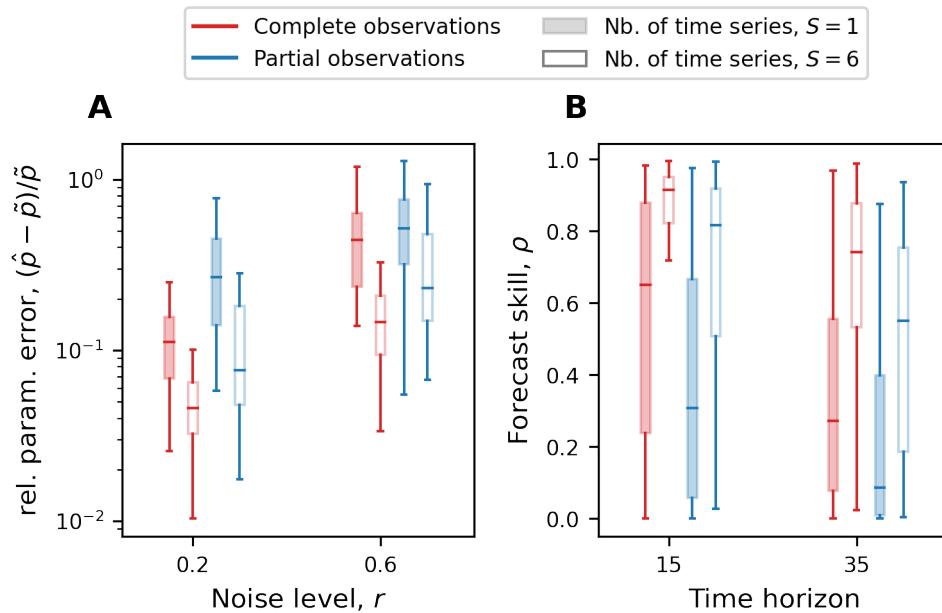


Fig. 3.4: Performance of the ML framework in processing and combining the information of multiple independent data sets. **A** Relative parameter error $|\hat{p} - \tilde{p}|/\tilde{p}$ for different numbers of time series and levels of noise, under the complete and the partial observation setting. **B** Forecast skill for different numbers of time series and time horizons of the forecasts, under the complete and the partial observation setting. $r = 0.1$. In **A–B**, $|\hat{p} - \tilde{p}|/\tilde{p}$ decreases while ρ^2 increases as the number of time series processed increases, demonstrating the capacity of the ML framework to process and combine the information from independent time series. In **A–B**, each box plot corresponds to 100 independent simulations where \tilde{x}_P varies $\tilde{x}_P \in [0.071, 0.225]$, and the batch size is set to $m = 6$.

3.3.3 Elucidating mechanistic pathways

Finally, we relax the perfect-model assumption and investigate whether the ML framework can provide statistical support for the true generating model among several candidates with information-based model selection. Specifically, we investigate whether the ML framework can detect omnivory from single observations of time series. We generate multiple observation datasets from the omnivory variant model \mathcal{M}_2 for different omnivory strengths ω and noise levels r . We consider both the standard model \mathcal{M}_1 and the omnivory variant model \mathcal{M}_2 as two plausible candidate models (see Fig. 3.2 for a graphical illustration of the models). We use the Akaike information criterion (AIC) to select the model with the strongest support in relation to the data (Mangan et al., 2017). In the specific case of our framework, we calculate the AIC as

$$\text{AIC}_{\mathcal{M}_i} = -2 \ln(p(\hat{\theta}, M_i | y_{1:K})) + 2k_{\mathcal{M}_i} \quad (3.10)$$

where $p(\hat{\theta}, M_i | y_{1:K})$ corresponds to the maximum value of the likelihood of the model \mathcal{M}_i given the data, and $k_{\mathcal{M}_i}$ is the number of parameters in the model \mathcal{M}_i . The AIC ranks the most probable models by penalizing complexity to balance information loss and parsimony, where candidate models with the lowest scores are ranked as the most likely. We consider the Akaike weights $w_{\mathcal{M}_i} = \frac{\exp(-\Delta\text{AIC}_{\mathcal{M}_i}/2)}{\sum_j \exp(-\Delta\text{AIC}_{\mathcal{M}_j}/2)}$, where $\Delta\text{AIC}_{\mathcal{M}_i} = \text{AIC}_{\mathcal{M}_i} - \min_j \text{AIC}_{\mathcal{M}_j}$, which can be directly interpreted as the probability that \mathcal{M}_i is the most appropriate model given the data (see (Burnham and Anderson, 2002)). We expect that the Akaike weights provide support for the generating model \mathcal{M}_2 only across values where $\omega > 0$, as \mathcal{M}_1 is equivalent to \mathcal{M}_2 when $\omega = 0$ and \mathcal{M}_2 is penalized by its three additional parameters.

In the complete observation setting, for moderate observational noise ($r = 0.1$) we find that \mathcal{M}_1 is given strong support for $\omega < 0.07$ ($w_{\mathcal{M}_1} > 98\%$) and that \mathcal{M}_2 is favored for $\omega > 0.08$ ($w_{\mathcal{M}_2} > 99\%$), providing overall strong support for the true model over a large range of ω values (Fig. 3.5A). As the observational noise increases the support strength naturally decreases, leading to an increased range of ω values where the simplest model \mathcal{M}_1 is favored or where no model is given strong support (Fig. 3.5B-C). On the other hand, in the partial observation setting, the lack of data prevents the correct estimation of the omnivory variant model parameters, leading model \mathcal{M}_1 to be supported for an even larger range of ω values (Fig. S3.6).

Overall, the ML framework provides statistical support for the model embedding the most appropriate hypotheses given the available data. With appropriate data, the proposed ML framework can therefore elucidate mechanistic pathways and infer ecological processes by utilizing information-based model selection.

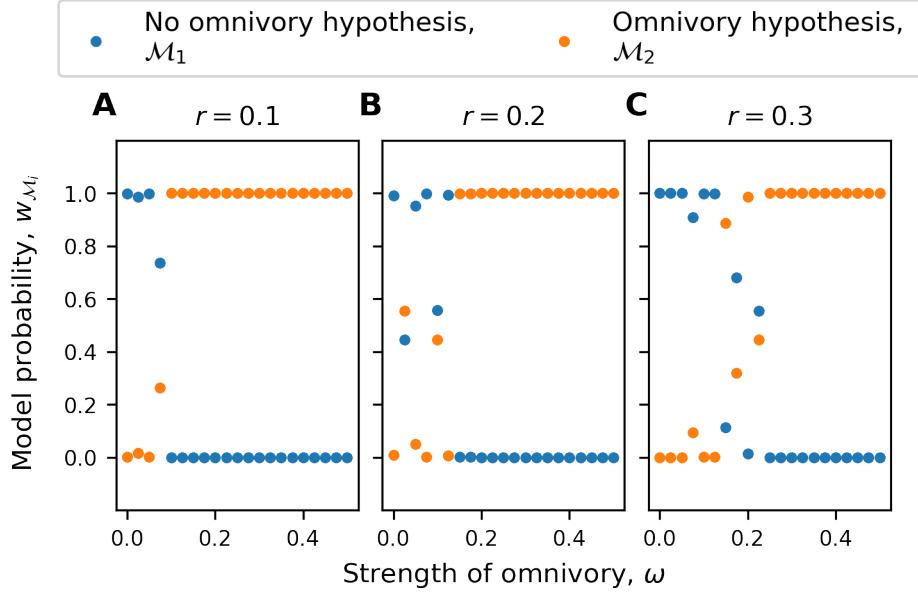


Fig. 3.5: Performance of the ML framework in supporting the predator omnivory hypothesis in a food web. A–C Hypothesis testing for levels of noise $r = 0.1, 0.2, 0.3$. Blue dots correspond to w_{M_1} , the Akaike weights of the simple food-web model, and orange dots correspond to $w_{M_2} = 1 - w_{M_1}$, the Akaike weights of the omnivory model, which can be interpreted as model probabilities. A–C indicate that the ML framework can detect omnivory, as the omnivory model M_2 is given strong support ($w_{M_2} > 99\%$) for most of the ω range investigated.

3.4 Discussion

We propose a ML framework combining a mini-batch method inspired by multiple shooting methods (Pisarenko and Sornette, 2004) with automatic differentiation (Rackauckas et al., 2020b) and state-of-the-art variational optimizers (Kingma and Ba, 2014) to efficiently and accurately parametrize complex dynamical models. We show formally that splitting the data into mini-batches with a short time horizon regularizes the loss function associated with dynamical models characterized by complex dynamics, such as chaotic dynamics and limit cycles (Section 3.A). We demonstrate numerically that this reformulation ensures the success of gradient-based optimizers to parametrize ecosystem models (Figs. 3.1, 3.3 and 3.4). This mini-batch method is also relevant beyond variational methods and applies to any inferential method navigating the posterior landscape, such as evolutionary algorithms (Wilke et al., 2001; Rodriguez-Fernandez et al., 2006) or Markov Chain Monte Carlo methods (Lignell et al., 2013; Higgins et al., 2010; Xu et al., 2006; Fiechter et al., 2013; Rosenbaum et al., 2019). The proposed approach is particularly relevant for the parametrization of ecosystem models incorporating realistic ecological and adaptive mechanisms (Urban et al., 2016), which are generally associated with strong nonlinearities due to the complexity of processes linking interacting ecological compartments (Bjørnstad and Grenfell, 2001; Hastings et al., 1993; Huisman and Weissing, 1999; Benincà et al., 2008). It further integrates the practical constraints of available ecological datasets (Dornelas et al., 2018), accommodating

incomplete, noisy, shallow and independent observation data. Overall, the ML framework successfully blends ML methods with mechanistic ecosystem models to learn from ecological time series, and it could therefore improve our quantitative understanding of ecosystem dynamics and help to anticipate their responses to global changes (Urban et al., 2016).

Our work contributes to the ongoing effort to better assimilate observational data into mechanistic models (Schartau et al., 2017; Raissi et al., 2019a; Kashinath et al., 2021), with a specific focus on the parametrization of ecosystem models with strong nonlinearities. Recently, (Yazdani et al., 2020) proposed an alternative framework dubbed "systems biology informed deep learning", where a neural network is fitted to the data and the additional mechanistic model constraints are integrated. This alternative framework extends previous colocation methods (Ramsay et al., 2007; Cao et al., 2008) and has the advantage of being able to parametrize stochastic models. As it requires the selection of a neural network architecture and a "goodness of fit" parameter, it nevertheless imposes an additional layer of complexity, which might negatively affect the model parametrization (Yazdani et al., 2020). In contrast, the ML framework proposed here trains the model directly against data, using automatic differentiation and sensitivity analysis in order to apply variational optimizers directly to the model simulations. This makes it possible to bypass the use of neural networks, rendering the parametrization process simpler and more amenable to model selection (Ramsay et al., 2007).

By integrating the practical constraints imposed by ecological datasets, the ML framework can learn from short time series with partial and noisy observations (Figs. 3.3 and 3.4). Local ecosystem surveys, such as marine trawling surveys or local terrestrial surveys (see Pinsky et al., 2013; Dornelas et al., 2018; Burrows et al., 2019 and references therein), provide time series that are generally shallow in time but composed of many replicates (Hsieh et al., 2008; Clark et al., 2015), in part due to the practical difficulties of long-term monitoring (Ye and Sugihara, 2016). Our results show that the inclusion of multiple independent time series in the training dataset reduces the error in the parameter estimates and increases the forecast skill (Fig. 3.4). This indicates that the proposed ML framework could, in practice, efficiently harness the information available in current ecological datasets. Instead of directly comparing simulated and observed data, matching time-averaged statistics between observations and simulations (e.g. means and covariances) could further yield an improved assimilation of observations from diverse data sources, such as global observations of productivity from satellites and local surveys, as proposed for climate models (Schneider et al., 2017). Overall, the proposed ML framework accommodates the specificities of current ecological time series and can improve the assimilation of ecological data into mechanistic ecosystem models.

Our work can help elucidate mechanistic pathways by contrasting hypotheses embedded in model variants. Using information-criterion-based model selection, we demonstrate with a case study that the ML framework is able to provide statistical support for the true generating model among two different candidates (Fig. 3.5). Importantly, the ML framework can perform model selection on complex models, incorporating key mechanisms such as trait–species interactions, evolutionary potential and responses to environmental conditions, which have been shown to be important in mediating ecosystem dynamics and must be refined in models to improve predictive accuracy (Urban et al., 2016). The

ML framework can therefore lead to the improvement of current ecosystem models and knowledge, which is crucially needed given that key ecological processes are only partially described in most ecosystem models (Schartau et al., 2017). AIC can also be used to ensure the interpretability of the model parameters, and should be preferred to estimating the parameter uncertainty through e.g. the Cramer Rao inequality (Burnham and Anderson, 2002): by favouring models with less complexity, model selection techniques disqualify uninformative parameters to ensure interpretability (Burnham and Anderson, 2002). This has the extra benefit of reducing the dimensionality of the parameter space, hence improving the estimation of other parameters. Following recent novel approaches to investigate ecological hypotheses (Curtsdotter et al., 2019), our method contributes to the development of a process understanding of ecosystem functions and provides a path forward to better link ecological theory and data.

The proposed approach still presents a set of limitations, which might hamper its success under specific situations. First, while the use of mini-batches smooths the loss surface and ensures better convergence, it also flattens the loss surface around the true parameter value, which consequently deteriorates the precision of the inferred parameters because the loss function takes similar values in an extended neighbourhood of the true parameters. To circumvent this issue, iterative training can be performed, where the learning is initiated by a short batch length $K^{(s)}$ to identify the region with the most probable parameters, and in subsequent iterations the batch length is increased to improve the precision of the inference. Iterative training could also improve the lack of statistical support obtained in hypothesis testing experiments (see simulations in Figs. 3.5 and S3.6 where none of the models is given statistical support), as it would increase differences in likelihood for parameter values around the neighbourhood of the true parameter values. Second, our results highlight that the data might not provide enough constraints for a correct parametrization (Fig. 3.4, partial observation setting and $S = 1$). Pre-experimental analyses with simulated synthetic data might therefore be required to design the sampling protocol and campaign to ensure an adequate sampling effort (Banks et al., 2017; Laubmeier et al., 2018). Third, while in Eq. (3.8) it is assumed that the parameter values are the same across the time series, strong regional variability might also be observed among the spatially replicated data, causing parameter values to vary across the replicates. The knowledge of this variability could motivate partial pooling (Beaumont, 2010) or parametrization of the parameters in terms of environmental conditions (Pahlow et al., 2008), to account for the independence of the parameter values across the replicates. Finally, while the proposed ML framework greatly improves convergence, it could still be that – even with a large amount of data – poor initial parameter estimates, a large number of free parameters, or high noise levels prevent convergence to the true minimum. Performing multiple runs with varying initial parameter estimates can ensure that the maximum a priori estimate is reliable. If this is not the case, stochasticity could further be introduced within the ML framework to prevent the convergence to local minima, where only a subset of mini-batches are fitted at each epoch (Bottou, 2012).

3.5 Conclusion

We proposed a ML framework based on a mini-batch method combined with automatic differentiation and state-of-the-art optimizers to estimate the parameters and improve the forecast skill of complex ecosystem models from observation data. The ML framework was benchmarked with a realistic ecosystem model characterized by strong nonlinearities and delivered excellent performance, accommodating the practical constraints imposed by the quality and availability of ecological datasets. Our experiments have further illustrated the ability of the ML framework to discriminate between several candidate models, enabling the testing of ecological theories against data and the improvement of current mechanistic models. Given the increasing number of ecological datasets following the development of monitoring technologies such as environmental DNA (Ruppert et al., 2019), remote sensing (Jetz et al., 2019), bioacoustics (Aide et al., 2013), and citizen observations (GBIF: The Global Biodiversity Information Facility, 2022), the proposed ML framework opens up new opportunities for the quantitative investigation of current ecosystem functions (Curtsdotter et al., 2019) and the prediction of ecosystem responses to increasing disruptions (Urban et al., 2016).

3.6 Code availability

The ML framework is implemented in the multi-purpose Julia package **MiniBatchInference.jl** available at <https://github.com/vboussange/MiniBatchInference.jl>, and the simulation code is available at <https://github.com/vboussange/mini-batching-ecological-data>.

3.7 Acknowledgements

L.P. and V.B. were supported by the SNF grant 310030E_205556. P.V.A. was supported by an ETH postdoctoral fellowship.

3.A Supplementary Information

We show that the loss function $L_{\mathcal{M}}(\theta)$ in the main manuscript in Eq. (3.6) is ill-behaved for models with complex dynamics when the time horizon is large. We proceed by first analysing the dynamics of models with complex dynamics showing chaotic behaviour or limit cycles, and approximate the divergence of perturbed dynamical trajectories. We then show that the divergence in dynamics translates into a loss function whose surface is rugged in most of the parameter space, and that the gradient of the loss function around the true parameters becomes exponentially steeper with time. We conclude by formally discussing how the proposed mini-batch method regularizes the ill-behaviour of the loss function.

3.A.1 Dynamics under perturbations

Perturbed initial conditions

Consider the trajectory of the state variables

$$\begin{aligned} x(t) &= \mathcal{M}(t, p, x_0) \\ &= \int_0^t f(s, x(s), p) ds + x_0 \end{aligned} \quad (\text{S3.11})$$

and consider the perturbed trajectory

$$x_{\delta x_0}(t) = \mathcal{M}(t, p, x_0 + \delta x_0) \quad (\text{S3.12})$$

whose initial conditions (ICs) x_0 are perturbed by δx_0 . Assuming that the system is chaotic and that δx_0 is small, the distance between the perturbed trajectory and the original one grows as

$$\|x(t) - x_{\delta x_0}(t)\| \sim e^{\lambda t} \delta x_0 \quad (\text{S3.13})$$

where λ is the largest Lyapunov exponent of the system (Strogatz, 2018). After enough time, the trajectories diverge so much that they effectively become independent samples of the phasespace: the trajectories forget their ICs, and ergodic theory ensures that the positions of $x(t)$ and $x_{\delta x_0}(t)$ are better described by a random variable \mathcal{R} with probability density given by the density of orbits in the chaotic attractor, the so-called invariant measure of the chaotic attractor (Jost, 2005). The distance between $x(t)$ and $x_{\delta x_0}(t)$ can therefore be described as

$$\|x(t) - x_{\delta x_0}(t)\| \sim \|\mathcal{R}_1 - \mathcal{R}_2\| \quad (\text{S3.14})$$

Considering the observation function h , it follows that

$$\begin{aligned} \|h(x(t)) - h(x_{\delta x_0}(t))\| &\sim \left. \frac{\partial h}{\partial x} \right|_{x(t)} e^{\lambda t} \delta x_0 \text{ for } t \ll \frac{1}{\lambda} \\ \|h(x(t)) - h(x_{\delta x_0}(t))\| &\sim \|h(\mathcal{R}_1) - h(\mathcal{R}_2)\| \text{ for } t \gg \frac{1}{\lambda} \end{aligned} \quad (\text{S3.15})$$

(see Fig. S3.7 for an illustration of the divergence behaviour over time).

Perturbed model parameters

Consider now a trajectory $x_{\delta p}$ with a small perturbation of the parameters δp . From Eqs. (S3.11) and (S3.12), it follows that

$$\begin{aligned} \dot{x}_{\delta p}(t) &= f(t, x_{\delta p}(t), p + \delta p) \\ &\sim f(t, x_{\delta p}(t), p) + \frac{\partial f(t, x_{\delta p}(t), p)}{\partial p} \delta p \\ &\sim f(t, x(t), p) + \frac{\partial f(t, x_{\delta p}(t), p)}{\partial p} \delta p + \frac{\partial f(t, x(t), p)}{\partial x(t)} \frac{\partial x(t)}{\partial p} \delta p \end{aligned} \quad (\text{S3.16})$$

which is dominated by the first term under small values of δp , and is thus subject to chaotic dynamics. Similar to a perturbation of the ICs, the small perturbation δp generates a divergence in the dynamical trajectories that grows exponentially until they become uncorrelated. For small δp , the distance between the true and deviated trajectory can therefore be approximated as

$$\|x(t) - x_{\delta p}(t)\| \sim \int_0^t e^{\lambda(t-s)} \|x(s) - x_{\delta p}(s)\| ds \sim e^{\lambda t} g(\delta p) \quad (\text{S3.17})$$

where $g(\delta p) = \left\| \frac{\partial f(t, x_{\delta p}(t), p)}{\partial p} + \frac{\partial f(t, x(t), p)}{\partial x(t)} \frac{\partial x(t)}{\partial p} \right\|$ gives the scale of the divergence between the two trajectories as a function of δp . Similar to a perturbation of the ICs, the difference in trajectories grows to the point where the trajectories become effectively independent after a long time. Hence, it follows that

$$\begin{aligned} \|h(x(t)) - h(x_{\delta p}(t))\| &\sim \left. \frac{\partial h}{\partial x} \right|_{x(t)} e^{\lambda t} g(\delta p) \text{ for } t \ll \frac{1}{\lambda} \\ \|h(x(t)) - h(x_{\delta p}(t))\| &\sim \|h(\mathcal{R}_1) - h(\mathcal{R}_2)\| \text{ for } t \gg \frac{1}{\lambda} \end{aligned} \quad (\text{S3.18})$$

(see Fig. S3.8 for an illustration of the divergence behaviour over time).

In the following section, we call the first divergence regime the informative divergence regime, where the loss grows with the distance to the true parameters, and we call the second divergence regime the mixed divergence regime, where the loss is dominated by the random-like behaviour. Given that δp and δx_0 behave similarly, we employ θ and $\delta\theta$ to encompass both perturbations of parameters and ICs, and denote by $g(\delta\theta)$ the function that gives the scale of the divergence in trajectories for both $g(\delta p)$ and $\|\delta x_0\|$.

Transition in the parameter space between the informative and the mixed regime

For a fixed time horizon t , and depending on the shape of the chaotic attractor, the magnitude of the perturbation determines the divergence regime. If the perturbation is small, the trajectories will be aligned, but for large perturbations they will effectively become two independent trajectories.

The transition between the two regimes can be studied by noting that the informative divergence should remain in the same order of magnitude as the mixed divergence. The reason is that the expected value of the squared divergence between two trajectories $x(t)$ and $x_{\delta\theta}(t)$ for large t is

$$\mathbb{E} [\|h(\mathcal{R}_1) - h(\mathcal{R}_2)\|^2] = 2\text{Var}[h(\mathcal{R})] \lesssim \max |h(\mathcal{R}) - \mathbb{E}[h(\mathcal{R})]|^2 \quad (\text{S3.19})$$

meaning that the expected value of the squared divergence in the mixed regime is in the same order of magnitude as the maximum distance within the phasespace. On the other hand, the divergence of any two trajectories in the chaotic attractor cannot be larger than the maximum distance between two points in the attractor, which is itself bounded through the triangle inequality as $2 \max |h(\mathcal{R}) - \mathbb{E}[h(\mathcal{R})]|$.

Since the growth of the informative regime has to remain in the same order of magnitude as the mixed regime, at the regime transition we must have

$$e^{\lambda t} g(\delta\theta) \sim \mathbb{E} [\|h(\mathcal{R})\|] \quad (\text{S3.20})$$

Equation (S3.20) implies that, for a given time horizon t , the magnitude of the critical perturbation $\delta\theta^*$ associated with the regime transition satisfies

$$\|\delta\theta^*\| \sim e^{-\lambda t} \quad (\text{S3.21})$$

Limit cycles

While in the section above a chaotic system was assumed to provide an approximation for the divergence of the trajectories, a similar approximation applies for systems characterized by limit cycles. Considering a system $x(t)$ with a limit cycle characterized by the phase ωt with frequency ω , i.e.

$$x(t) = f(\phi(t)) = f(\omega t) \mod 2\pi \quad (\text{S3.22})$$

a perturbation of the parameters δp might lead to a perturbed frequency $\delta\omega$, further leading to a difference in phases

$$\delta\phi(t) = \phi(t) - \phi_{\delta\omega}(t) = \delta\omega t \mod 2\pi \quad (\text{S3.23})$$

For $t \lesssim \frac{1}{\delta\omega}$, $\delta\phi(t)$ grows linearly with $\delta\omega$, but once $t \gg \frac{1}{\delta\omega}$, the change of phase $\delta\phi(t)$ is affected by the modulo operation. As this operation is nonlinear, a small random perturbation $\delta\omega$ results in a random uniform phase over the interval $[0, 2\phi]$. For a large time horizon, $x_{\delta\omega}$ is thus uniformly spread over the circular line given by the phasespace of the dynamical system. Hence, the approximation in Eq. (S3.18) applies for cyclic dynamics, except that the initial divergence is linear rather than exponential, and that in contrast to Eq. (S3.15), a change affecting the initial position will not grow over time.

3.A.2 Consequences for the shape of the loss surface

The approximation of the divergence of trajectories in Eqs. (S3.15) and (S3.18), together with the transition boundary determined by Eq. (S3.21), can be used to characterize the surface associated with the loss function.

Omitting the term corresponding to the priors and the variance–covariance matrix Σ_y for simplicity, the loss function presented in the main text is expressed as

$$\begin{aligned} L_{\mathcal{M}}(\theta) &= \frac{1}{K} \sum_{k=1}^K \|y_k - h(\mathcal{M}(t_k, \theta))\|^2 \\ &= \frac{1}{K} \sum_{k=1}^K \|h(\tilde{x}(t_k)) + \epsilon(t_k) - h(\mathcal{M}(t_k, \theta))\|^2 \end{aligned} \quad (\text{S3.24})$$

where the parameter vector θ is decomposed into the model parameter vector p and the ICs x_0 , y_k correspond to the observations, \tilde{x} corresponds to the true trajectory and $\epsilon(t)$ is the

observational noise. As the noise is independent of the dynamics, it is uncorrelated with $h(\tilde{x}(t_k)) - \mathcal{M}(t_k, \theta)$, meaning that the loss can be split in expectation

$$\mathbb{E}[L_{\mathcal{M}}(\theta)] = \frac{1}{K} \sum_{k=1}^K \|h(\tilde{x}(t_k)) - h(\mathcal{M}(t_k, \theta))\|^2 + \text{Var}[\epsilon] \quad (\text{S3.25})$$

where the noise term ($\text{Var}[\epsilon]$) is independent from the parameters θ . Assuming that $\theta = \tilde{\theta} + \delta\theta$, where $\tilde{\theta}$ correspond to the true parameters and ICs, every term in the sum corresponds to a squared distance between the true trajectory $\tilde{x}(t)$ and a perturbed trajectory $\tilde{x}_{\delta\theta}(t)$. Using Eqs. (S3.15) and (S3.18) to (S3.20) we obtain the loss function approximation

$$L_{\mathcal{M}}(\theta) \sim \sum_{k=1}^{\min\{K, K^*\}} e^{2\lambda t_k} g^2(\delta\theta) + \sum_{k=\min\{K, K^*\}+1}^K \text{Var}[h(\mathcal{R})] + \text{Var}[\epsilon] \quad (\text{S3.26})$$

where K^* is the observation index corresponding to the time horizon t_{K^*} , where the transition between the informative and the mixed regime happens for the perturbation $\delta\theta$, obtained from Eq. (S3.21).

The distribution of the observation times and the magnitude of the perturbation $\delta\theta$ determine whether the loss is dominated by the informative or by the mixed divergence regime. For a fixed perturbation $\delta\theta$, assuming that the observations y_k are uniformly distributed over the time interval $[0, t]$, Eq. (S3.21) yields for $t \ll \frac{\log(|\delta\theta|)}{\lambda}$ that the loss $L_{\mathcal{M}}$ is dominated by the informative divergence regime, whereas if $t \gg \frac{\log(|\delta\theta|)}{\lambda}$ the loss is dominated by the mixed divergences. In the region where the loss is dominated by mixed divergences, the loss $L_{\mathcal{M}}$ has an expected value of order $\mathcal{O}(\text{Var}[h(\mathcal{R})] + \text{Var}[\epsilon])$ and does not grow monotonically with $\delta\theta$. It corresponds to a "random-like" surface populated with local minima, and is consequently characterized by an uninformative gradient preventing local optimizers from converging to the true parameters $\tilde{\theta}$ (see Fig. 3.1B, orange dashed curve). On the other hand, in the region where the divergence in trajectories belongs to the informative regime, the loss is convex and grows with $\delta\theta$. Its associated gradient $\nabla_{\theta} L_{\mathcal{M}}(\theta) \sim \sum_{k=1}^K e^{2\lambda t_k} \nabla_{\theta} g^2(\delta\theta)$ consequently contains relevant information for the use of variational optimizers, but the loss surface becomes exponentially steeper as the time horizon increases. As shown by the green dotted curve in Fig. 3.1B, this large gradient in the vicinity of the optimal parameters is likely to lead gradient-based optimizers to overshoot and not converge to the true parameters $\tilde{\theta}$. Eq. (S3.21) further indicates that the volume of the region in the parameter space where the loss is informative shrinks exponentially as the time horizon increases, implying that for large time horizons, the uninformative region is predominant.

3.A.3 Regularizing the loss surface with mini-batches

To prevent the situation with a mixed divergence regime and to decrease the gradient in a vicinity of the true parameters, we reformulate the loss function as the average of loss functions defined over mini-batches of short time horizons. In the following section, we compare the properties of the naive loss function $L_{\mathcal{M}}$ in Eq. (S3.25) with the mini-batch

loss function $L_{\mathcal{M}}^*$ proposed in Eq. (3.8) in the main manuscript, and further discuss the limitations of the method in the presence of noise.

Omitting the term corresponding to the priors and ICs and the noise shape Σ_y , and assuming a single time series for simplicity, the mini-batch loss function presented in the main text can be expressed as

$$L_{\mathcal{M}}^*(\theta) = \frac{1}{M} \sum_{m=0}^{M-1} \frac{1}{K} \sum_{k=1}^{K^{(m)}} \|y_{k+mK/M} - h(\mathcal{M}(t_{k+mK/M}, p, x_0^{(m)}))\|^2 \quad (\text{S3.27})$$

where M is the number of mini-batches, $x_0^{(m)}$ corresponds to the ICs for mini-batch m inferred at time $t_{mK/M}$, and $K^{(m)} = \begin{cases} K/M + 1 & : m < M \\ K/M & : m = M \end{cases}$ is the number of data points in the m th batch. The loss function can be split in expectation as

$$\mathbb{E}[L_{\mathcal{M}}^*(\theta)] = \frac{1}{M} \sum_{m=0}^{M-1} \frac{1}{K} \sum_{k=1}^{K^{(m)}} \|h(\tilde{x}(t_{k+mK/M})) - \mathcal{M}(t_{k+mK/M}, p, x_0^{(m)})\|^2 + \text{Var}[\epsilon] \quad (\text{S3.28})$$

Assuming that $x_0^{(m)} = \tilde{x}(t_{mK/M}) + \delta x_0^{(m)}$ when $\delta x_0^{(m)}$ is small, and assuming that the observation times are regularly spaced so that $t_{k+1} - t_k = \Delta t$, the time length of simulated trajectories (i.e. the time elapsed between the time when the perturbation is applied and the end time of the simulated trajectory) is divided by the number of mini-batches, in comparison to the time length of the simulated trajectory in Eq. (S3.25) ($t = t_{K/M+1} - t_0 = K/M\Delta t$ in Eq. (S3.28), in comparison to $t = K\Delta t$ in Eq. (S3.25)). Further assuming that $K\Delta t >> \frac{\log(|\delta\theta|)}{\lambda}$ and choosing the number of mini-batches M so that $K/M\Delta t << \frac{\log(|\delta\theta|)}{\lambda}$, we apply the approximation Eq. (S3.26), which leads to

$$\begin{aligned} L_{\mathcal{M}}(\theta) &\sim \text{Var}[\epsilon] + \text{Var}[h(\mathcal{R})] \\ L_{\mathcal{M}}^*(\theta) &\sim \text{Var}[\epsilon] + g^2(\delta\theta) \sum_{m=0}^{M-1} e^{2\lambda(K/M\Delta t)} \end{aligned} \quad (\text{S3.29})$$

While $L_{\mathcal{M}}$ is dominated by the mixed regime, $L_{\mathcal{M}}^*$ is dominated by the informative regime because the simulation time remains small, permitting the successful use of variational optimizers.

The number of mini-batches M should be determined by considering the dynamical behaviour of the system and the level of noise in the observation, because a large number of mini-batches M smooths out the loss surface but also entails more sensitivity to the level of noise. Indeed, in $L_{\mathcal{M}}(\theta)^*$ the relative effect of the second term corresponding to the observational noise ϵ increases when the number of mini-batches M increases. The value of M should therefore be chosen wisely to balance the benefits of mini-batches, i.e. widening the region of the parameter space where $L_{\mathcal{M}}$ is well behaved and reducing the overshooting problem, and their cons, i.e. their tendency to increase the importance of noise.

3.B Three-compartment food-web models

3.B.1 Reference food-web model

We used the three-species chaotic food-web model from (Hastings and Powell, 1991), formulated as

$$\begin{aligned}\frac{d}{dt}R &= R(1 - R) - x_C y_C \frac{CR}{R + R_0} \\ \frac{d}{dt}C &= x_C C \left[-1 + x_C \frac{R}{R + R_0} \right] - x_P y_P \frac{PC}{C + C_0} \\ \frac{d}{dt}P &= x_P P \left[-1 + y_P \frac{C}{C + C_0} \right],\end{aligned}\tag{S3.30}$$

with the biologically realistic parameter values $x_C = 0.4$, $0.071 \leq x_P \leq 0.225$, $y_C = 2.01$, $y_P = 5$, $R_0 = 0.16129$, and $C_0 = 0.5$ (McCann and Yodzis, 1994a). The dynamics of the system are chaotic for this set of parameter values.

3.B.2 Omnivory variant food-web model

We used the three-species food-web model from (McCann and Hastings, 1997), formulated as

$$\begin{aligned}\frac{d}{dt}R &= R(1 - R) - x_C x_C \frac{CR}{R + R_0} - \omega x_P y_{PR} \frac{PR}{R_{02} + (1 - \omega)C + \omega R} \\ \frac{d}{dt}C &= x_C C \left[-1 + x_C \frac{R}{R + R_0} \right] - (1 - \omega)x_P y_{PC} \frac{PC}{\omega R + (1 - \omega)C + C_0} \\ \frac{d}{dt}P &= x_P P \left[-1 + (1 - \omega)x_P y_{PC} \frac{C}{\omega R + (1 - \omega)C + C_0} \right. \\ &\quad \left. + \omega x_P y_{PR} \frac{R}{\omega R + (1 - \omega)C + R_{02}} \right]\end{aligned}\tag{S3.31}$$

with the biologically realistic parameter values $x_C = 0.4$, $x_P = 0.08$, $y_C = 2.009$, $y_{PR} = 2$, $y_{PC} = 5$, $R_0 = 0.16129$, $C_0 = 0.5$, and $0 \leq \omega \leq 0.5$. For this set of parameter values, the dynamics of the system are chaotic for $\omega \lesssim 0.20$, consist of a limit cycle for $0.20 \lesssim \omega \lesssim 0.35$, and consist of damped oscillations for $0.35 \lesssim \omega$.

3.C Supplementary Figures

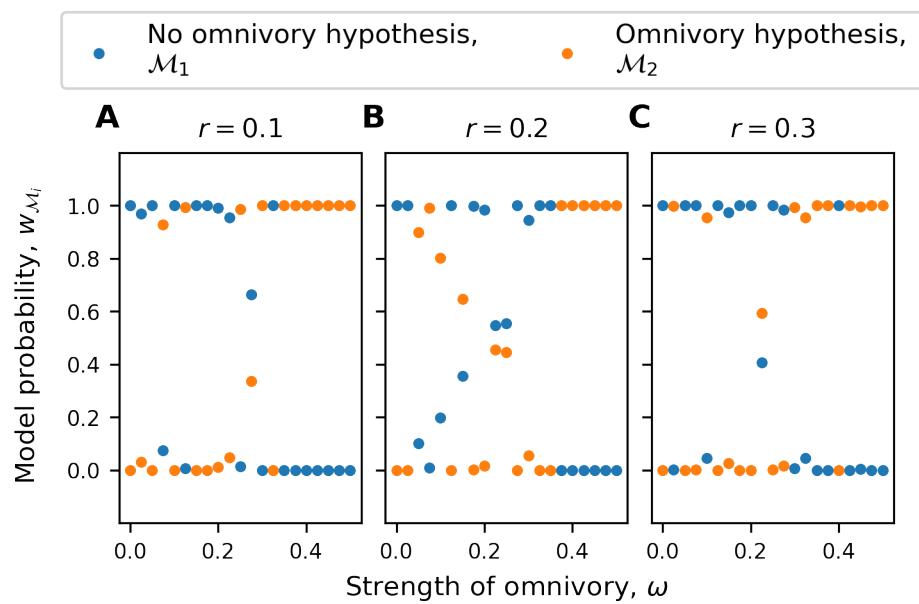


Fig. S3.6: Performance of the ML framework in supporting the predator omnivory hypothesis in a food web for the partial observation setting. In A, B and C where $r = 0.1, 0.2, 0.3$, the lack of data prevents the correct estimation of the omnivory variant model parameters, leading model M_1 to be supported for a wider range of ω in contrast to the complete observation setting (Fig. 3.5A).

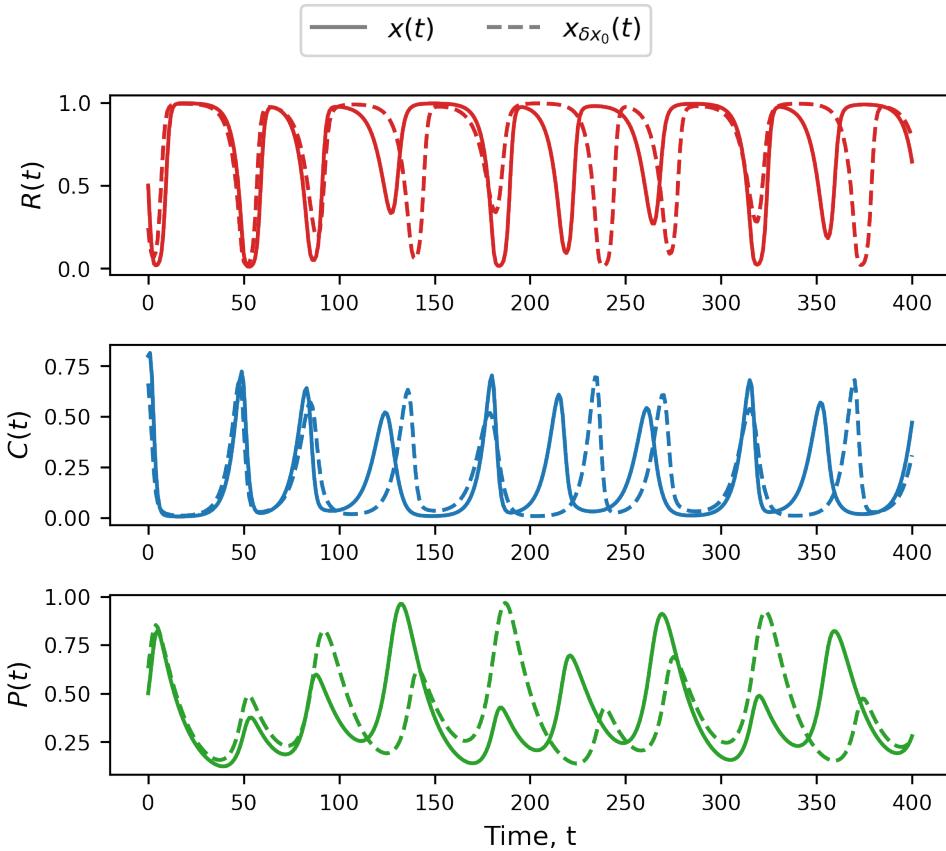


Fig. S3.7: Divergence between the trajectory $x(t)$ and a perturbed trajectory $x_{\delta x_0}(t)$, obtained from the reference food-web model from Hastings and Powell, 1991 and detailed in Section 3.B. For $t \lesssim 100$, $x(t)$ and $x_{\delta x_0}(t)$ are correlated and the divergence regime is informative, but for $t \gtrsim 100$ the trajectories become essentially uncorrelated, corresponding to the mixed divergence regime.

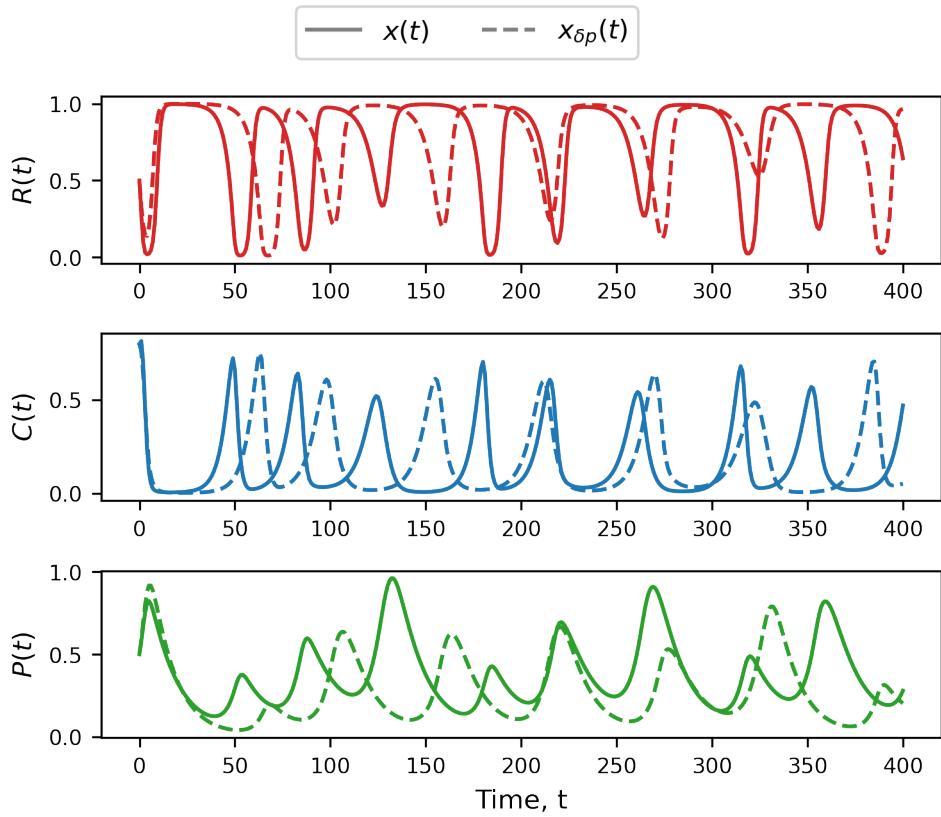


Fig. S3.8: Divergence between the trajectory $x(t)$ and a perturbed trajectory $x_{\delta p}(t)$, obtained from the reference food-web model from Hastings and Powell, 1991 and detailed in Section 3.B. For $t \lesssim 40$, $x(t)$ and $x_{\delta p}(t)$ are correlated and the divergence regime is informative, but for $t \gtrsim 40$ the trajectories become essentially uncorrelated, corresponding to the mixed divergence regime.

3.D Supplementary Tables

Setting	Median simulation time	Mean simulation time	Std. simulation time
Complete observations	35.9977436	39.5980174	20.5789433
Partial observations	34.1293998	39.1896534	21.8191709

Tab. S3.1: Simulation time for the complete and partial observation settings.

4

Analogous processes to ecological interactions and dispersal shape the dynamics of economic activities

by Victor Boussange^{1,2}, Didier Sornette, Heike Lischke³, and Loïc Pellissier^{1,2}

¹ Swiss Federal Research Institute WSL, CH-8903 Birmensdorf, Switzerland

² Landscape Ecology, Institute of Terrestrial Ecosystems, Department of Environmental System Science, ETH Zürich, CH-8092 Zürich, Switzerland

³ Dynamic Macroecology, Land Change Science, Swiss Federal Research Institute WSL, Birmensdorf, Switzerland

” *Thus, dare! your heritage, your acquisition,
Stories, lessons from the mouths of your fathers,
Laws and customs, names of the ancient Gods,
Forget them with hardness to raise your eyes
like newborns, on divine nature.*

— Friedrich Hölderlin (1770-1843)
The Death of Empedocles (1st version)

The fundamental processes of ecological interactions, dispersal and mutations shape the dynamics of biological systems, and analogous processes involving economic interactions, spatial transfers and economic transformations have been proposed to explain economic change. This hypothesis is compelling because it explains economic change through endogenous mechanisms, but it has not yet been systematically tested. Building upon an analogy between economic activities and biological functional groups, we investigate whether such processes can explain the temporal dynamics of 9 elemental economic activities at the national level. We rely on an inverse modelling technique together with 59 years of economic data to estimate the statistical support of each process, embedded in population dynamic models. The models couple the dynamics of individual economic activities by accounting, respectively, for processes involving positive and negative interactions between economic activities, spatial transfers, and economic activity transformations, which support we compare against a logistic growth model taken as a null model. Over 77 countries considered, we find that the null model is rejected in 45 countries against the alternative models, and obtain a strong support for the models capturing positive interactions between national economic activities and spatial transfers across countries. These results suggest that processes akin to those displayed in biological ecosystems play a significant role on the dynamics of economic systems at the national level. Paralleling variations across different ecosystems types, the strength-of-evidence varies across countries for each model, and might underlie differences in institutional contexts and historical contingencies. Overall, our study provides a new quantitative, biologically inspired framework to study the forces shaping economic change.

4.1 Introduction

The fields of evolutionary biology and economics have mutually exchanged ideas for the past two centuries (Dopfer and Potts, 2007), and analogies between processes in biology and economics have been increasingly used during the 20th century to explain economic development (Ruth, 1996). A pioneer was Schumpeter, who notoriously proposed that economic dynamics is driven by innovations that transform the economy – so called periods of "creative destruction" (Schumpeter, 2017)– similar to the punctuated equilibrium changes observed throughout the development of life on Earth (Gould and Eldredge, 1972). The analogy with biology was further developed within the field of evolutionary economics (Hodgson, 2019), largely promoted by the seminal work of Nelson, 1985. The premise of evolutionary economics considers habits, customs, and organizational routines as "replicators", i.e. atomic units playing the role of genes and defining as a whole the cohesive identity of an economic entity (Hodgson, 2019). Under this framework, firm business strategies determine how they transform commodities and knowledge into new knowledge, new technologies or other industrial products with more added value. The replicators define the fitness of an economic entity within a given economic context, which grows in terms of assets and human capital and survive within an ecosystem of entities (Hodgson, 2002), continuously adapting and experiencing evolutionary processes (Veblen, 1898). While biological analogies have resulted in useful insights on the plausible drivers of economic growth (Dopfer and Potts, 2007), the proposed pathways have mostly been qualitatively investigated. Computational tools have recently allowed to test biological hypotheses against data to gain a quantitative understanding on the ecological and evolutionary processes shaping the dynamics of biological systems (Pontarp et al., 2019; Boussange et al., 2022a; Boussange et al., 2022b). These tools could leverage the qualitative insights gained from biological analogies and provide a quantitative framework to investigate the forces shaping economic development.

Interactions between biological organisms, movement of individuals across space via dispersal, and mutation of phenotypes, represent fundamental processes that drive the dynamics of ecosystems (Vellend, 2010b), and similar eco-evolutionary processes may shape the dynamic of economic systems. Analogously to biological organisms, economic entities interact in a mutualistic or competitive fashion (Pistorius and Utterback, 1997). While biological organisms engage in negative interactions when e.g. competing for similar resources (Grime, 1973), economic entities have negative effects on each other when relying on workforce with similar knowledge or attracting similar potential investors (Wernerfelt, 1989). Positive interactions are observed between biological organisms with e.g the accumulation of nutrients, the provision of shade, or the protection from herbivores (Wernerfelt, 1989; Callaway et al., 2002). In parallel, positive effects between economic entities appear when they are connected through supply chains (Ozman, 2009; Saavedra et al., 2009), or because of agglomeration externalities Van Der Panne, 2004, such as knowledge spillovers (Menon, 2015) and the attraction of elite workers (Cohendet et al., 2018). Colonization and migration processes play a major role in the development of ecosystems, where dispersal mechanisms initiate ecological succession with the settlement and growth of new species (Leibold et al., 2004). Similarly, economic processes contribute to spread knowledge and organizational routines across space. Those processes involve international business expan-

sions (Zahra et al., 2000; Zahra et al., 2000), labour mobility (Boschma et al., 2008), and the diffusion of innovations (Rogers, 2003). Finally, evolutionary processes allow the adaptation of organisms to changing environmental conditions (Bell, 2017), while in economic systems, variations in organizational routines allow economic entities to adapt to economic contexts (Cordes, 2006) and transform into new economic entities (Freeman, 2002; Hodgson and Knudsen, 2004; Aldrich et al., 2008). While economic interactions, spatial transfers and economic activity transformations are regularly documented in evolutionary economics, the significance of these processes on long-term economic development has been seldom quantified using economic data.

Focusing on endogenous forces and borrowing concepts and methods from biology, a number of modelling approaches have broken with the tradition of standard economic modelling and approaches to quantitatively investigate the processes driving economic patterns (Tacchella et al., 2018). For instance, Saavedra et al., 2009 investigated the effect of cooperation within firms with a model of consumerresource interactions. Scholl et al., 2021 developed a theory of market ecology to interpret market phenomena and predict market behavior, where financial trading strategies are the analogous to biological species. Lotka-Volterra models were used in the prediction of technology evolution (Zhang et al., 2018), to evaluate product and firm competition (Modis, 1997; Saavedra et al., 2014), to understand the drivers of market share dynamics (Farmer and Lo, 1999; Michalakelis et al., 2011; Marasco et al., 2016; Gatabazi et al., 2019) and to estimate the value of firms (Cauwels and Sornette, 2012). Applegate and Lampert, 2021 investigated an ecological model of competition-colonization dynamics to understand the distribution of firm sizes, and Suweis et al., 2015 used a population dynamic model to evaluate the effect of international trade on global food security. The availability of fine grained datasets of economic activities, together with dimensionality reduction techniques, have provided insights into the endogenous processes shaping economic development (Mealy et al., 2019; Hidalgo, 2021). In particular, the detailed global trade data compiled by United Nations statistical Division and cleaned by Hidalgo, 2021 consists in a time series of 59 years of economic activity that can be combined with inverse modelling techniques to learn about the processes influencing the long-term dynamics of economic systems.

Here, we investigate whether eco-evolutionary processes can quantitatively explain economic growth using an inverse modelling technique together with 59 years of data on economic activity. Relating the temporal evolution of the capital of economic activities to the temporal evolution of the biomass of functional groups within an ecosystem, we quantitatively assess the effect of eco-evolutionary processes on the long-term development of national economies. Functional groups, as the aggregation of species sharing similar characteristics and having similar functions within the ecosystem, are the required elemental units to model ecosystem dynamics. Analogously, as the aggregation of firms with similar output nature (Applegate and Lampert, 2021), we consider 9 economic activities to form the elemental units of economic systems, and conduct our investigation by modelling their temporal dynamics. We consider a null model implementing the fundamental processes of self-replication and self-limitation (\mathcal{M}_{null}), where no couplings between economic activities are captured, which we contrast to alternative dynamic models that capture negative and positive ecological interactions ($\mathcal{M}_{\alpha^-}, \mathcal{M}_{\alpha^+}$), spatial transfers (\mathcal{M}_δ), and economic activity

transformations (\mathcal{M}_μ). We use the mini-batching machine learning technique of Boussange et al., 2022b to estimate the maximum likelihood of each model for 100 countries, and use a model selection technique to evaluate the statistical support of each alternative model, based on a data set of national exports from 1962 to 2020, taken as a proxy for the temporal development of the capital of economic activities. We first show that the machine learning method, together with the model selection procedure, can provide support for the generating processes in a controlled experiment. Further applying the model selection procedure to the empirical data, we find evidences for eco-evolutionary processes, and observe differences in model support across countries, which may reflect idiosyncrasies of economic development. By adopting a biological perspective on economic dynamics, our study sets the basis for an understanding of the endogenous forces determining economic growth, and proposes a complementary perspective to mainstream economic theory (Lawson, 2013) on the drivers of economic dynamics.

4.2 Methods

4.2.1 Eco-evolutionary model to characterise the dynamics of economic activities

We derive a general population dynamic model where the dynamics of national economic activities is driven self-replication, self-limitation, interactions with other activities, spatial transfers between countries, and activity transformations within the country. We present the general model in the following, which we further split into alternative sub-models to test the support of each process.

In the general population dynamic model that includes all the processes investigated, we consider that the rate of change of the size of an economic activity i in the country c , denoted as $n_i^{(c)}$, follows

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{d}{dt}n_i^{(c)}(t) = & r_i^{(c)}n_i^{(c)}(t) \left(1 - b_i^{(c)}n_i^{(c)}(t) + \sum_{j \neq i}^{N^{(c)}} \alpha_{i,j}^{(c)}n_j^{(c)}(t) \right) + \sum_l^M \delta_i^{(l,c)} \left(n_i^{(l)}(t) - n_i^{(c)}(t) \right) \\ & + \sum_j^{N^{(c)}} \mu_{j,i}^{(c)} \left(n_j^{(c)}(t) - n_i^{(c)}(t) \right), \end{aligned} \quad (4.1)$$

where $N^{(c)}$ is the number of economic activities considered in country c and M is the number of countries considered. In Eq. (4.1), the first summand corresponds to a Lotka Volterra model for ecological communities (see, e.g., Bunin, 2017; Scheffer and Nes, 2006; Case, 1990), where $r_i^{(c)}$ is the growth rate, involved in the self-replication, and $b_i^{(c)}$ is the self-interaction coefficient, involved in the self-limitation. $b_i^{(c)}$ can also be interpreted as the inverse of the country's carrying capacity for the activity. The individual dynamics of economic activities are altered by interactions, where $\alpha_{i,j}^{(c)}$ captures the interaction between

activity i and activity j at location c . The interaction between i and j is mutualistic if $\alpha_{i,j}^{(c)} > 0$, and competitive when $\alpha_{i,j}^{(c)} < 0$, altering positively or negatively the rate of change of the activity i by the presence of other activities. The second summand accounts for spatial transfers across locations (see, e.g., Tilman, 1994), where $\delta_i^{(l,c)}$ is the rate of spatial transfer for activity i between locations l and c . The last summand corresponds to economic activity transformations within country c , where $\mu_{j,i}^{(c)}$ is the rate of transfer dictating how fast activity j transforms into activity i . In the sense of the quasi-species model (Eigen et al., 1988), this term can be interpreted as accounting for evolutionary processes, and can contribute to the development of an activity in the presence of other activities. A graphical representation of the model is given in Fig. 4.1.

Equation (4.1) involves a high number of independent parameters to fit (i.e., $N^{(c)}(1 + M + 2N^{(c)})$ parameters for each country), which can be reduced for the sake of parsimony under mean field assumptions. Specifically, we assume that all economic activities interact similarly, so that $\alpha_{i,j}^{(c)} = \alpha^{(c)}$. We assume that activity transformations are symmetric and occur at similar rates for all activities, so that $\mu_{i,j}^{(c)} = \mu^{(c)}$, and we assume that spatial transfers occur at similar rates for all activities and all countries, so that $\delta_i^{(l,c)} = \delta^{(c)}$. These mean field assumptions reduce the number of parameters to $2N + 3$. In summary, the parameters $r_i^{(c)}$ and $b_i^{(c)}$ are assumed activity- and country-dependent, and $\alpha^{(c)}$, $\mu^{(c)}$, and $\delta^{(c)}$ are assumed country-dependent. We further assume that the values of these parameters are determined by the activity's characteristics and the country's institutional system (comprising e.g. the taxation regime, the system of innovation, the legal system, the intellectual property right and the socio-cultural background of the society) and resources (comprising e.g. labour force, knowledge capital, agricultural resources, mineral resources and energy resources), but that they do not change through time.

To investigate how the data supports each of the process embedded in Eq. (4.1), we further decompose the model into five different sub-models, denote by \mathcal{M}_{null} , $\mathcal{M}_{\alpha+}$, $\mathcal{M}_{\alpha-}$, \mathcal{M}_δ , and \mathcal{M}_μ , as follows:

$$\mathcal{M}_{null} : \frac{d}{dt}n_i^{(c)}(t) = r_i^{(c)}n_i^{(c)}(t)(1 - b_i^{(c)}n_i^{(c)}(t)) \quad (4.2)$$

$$\mathcal{M}_{\alpha+} : \frac{d}{dt}n_i^{(c)}(t) = r_i^{(c)}n_i^{(c)}(t) \left(1 - b_i^{(c)}n_i^{(c)}(t) + \alpha^{(c)} \sum_{j \neq i} n_j^{(c)}(t) \right), \quad \alpha > 0 \quad (4.3)$$

$$\mathcal{M}_{\alpha-} : \frac{d}{dt}n_i^{(c)}(t) = r_i^{(c)}n_i^{(c)}(t) \left(1 - b_i^{(c)}n_i^{(c)}(t) + \alpha^{(c)} \sum_{j \neq i} n_j^{(c)}(t) \right), \quad \alpha < 0 \quad (4.4)$$

$$\mathcal{M}_\delta : \frac{d}{dt}n_i^{(c)}(t) = r_i^{(c)}n_i^{(c)}(t)(1 - b_i^{(c)}n_i^{(c)}(t)) + \delta^{(c)} \left(\overline{n_i^{(c)}}(t) - n_i^{(c)}(t) \right) \quad (4.5)$$

$$\mathcal{M}_\mu : \frac{d}{dt}n_i^{(c)}(t) = r_i^{(c)}n_i^{(c)}(t)(1 - b_i^{(c)}n_i^{(c)}(t)) + \mu^{(c)} \sum_j^{N^{(c)}} \left(n_j^{(c)}(t) - n_i^{(c)}(t) \right) \quad (4.6)$$

where

$$\overline{n_i^{(c)}} = \frac{1}{M-1} \sum_{l \neq c}^M n_i^{(l)} \quad (4.7)$$

accounts for the capital of activity i at the global level, excluding country c . The term $\overline{n_i^{(c)}}$ appearing in Eqs. (4.6) and (4.7) arises from the mean field assumption used for spatial transfers, where

$$\begin{aligned}
\sum_l^M \delta_i^{(l,c)} (n_i^{(l)}(t) - n_i^{(c)}(t)) &= \delta^{(c)} \sum_l^M (n_i^{(l)}(t) - n_i^{(c)}(t)) \\
&= \delta^{(c)} \sum_{l \neq c}^M (n_i^{(l)}(t) - n_i^{(c)}(t)) \\
&= \delta^{(c)} \left(\sum_{l \neq c}^M n_i^{(l)}(t) - (M-1)n_i^{(c)} \right) \\
&\propto \delta^{(c)} \left(\overline{n_i^{(c)}} - n_i^{(c)} \right).
\end{aligned} \tag{4.8}$$

The simplest model \mathcal{M}_{null} embeds self-replication and self-limitation without any further coupling force acting upon economic activities, and is considered as the null model. The alternative models $\mathcal{M}_{\alpha+}$, $\mathcal{M}_{\alpha-}$, \mathcal{M}_δ , and \mathcal{M}_μ capture self-replication and self-limitation together with one of the additional eco-evolutionary process investigated. Because we find inconsistent maximum likelihood estimations in the controlled experiment detailed in the Results for models incorporating combinations of the processes in Eqs. (4.3) to (4.6), we do not test more complex models. For \mathcal{M}_δ , in Eq. (4.5), we assume that spatial transfers do not affect the dynamics of $n_i^{(c)}$. As such, the dynamics of $n_i^{(c)}$ and $\overline{n_i^{(c)}}$ is decoupled, and we use linear interpolations of the data to model $\overline{n_i^{(c)}}$. This assumption allows to divide by two the number of state variables to simulate in each country, greatly improving the computational complexity of the maximum likelihood estimation procedure. In the following, we designate by $\mathcal{M}(t, \theta^{(c)})$ the vector of economic activity capitals predicted by model \mathcal{M} at time t for country c with the parameter vector $\theta^{(c)}$, that includes the growth rates $r_i^{(c)}$, the self limitation rates $b_i^{(c)}$, the specific model parameters $\alpha^{(c)}$, $\mu^{(c)}$, $\delta^{(c)}$, and the initial condition vector $n^{(c)}(t_0)$ for country c .

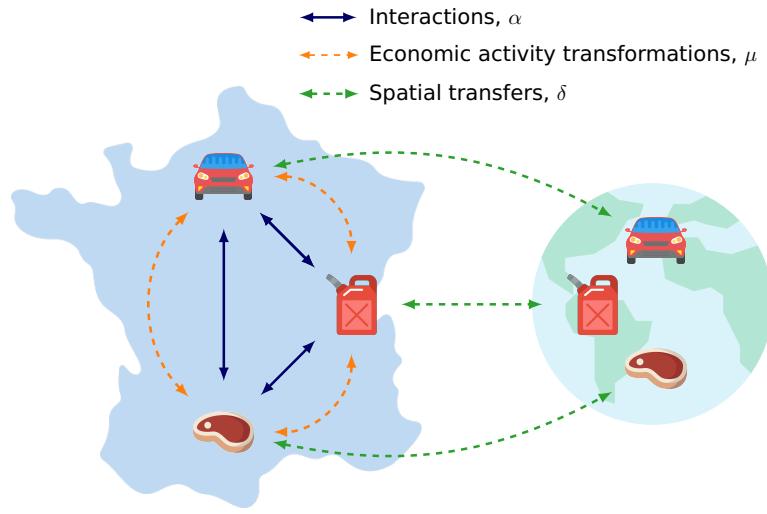


Fig. 4.1: General population dynamic model used to characterise the dynamics of economic activities, capturing ecological interactions, spatial transfers and economic activity transformations. For each country c , each one of the 9 economic activities considered is assumed to be driven by replication and self-limitation processes, characterised respectively by a growth rate $r_i^{(c)}$ and a self-limitation coefficient $b_i^{(c)}$, which values are assumed to be country-dependent and determined by the institutional context and the resources available (in terms of human capital, knowledge capital and natural resources). In addition, interactions between activities within each country are determined by $\alpha^{(c)}$ and can be mutualistic ($\alpha^{(c)} > 0$) or competitive ($\alpha^{(c)} < 0$). Due to spatial transfers, the capital of an economic sector can experience positive (resp. negative) fluxes of capital when it is lower (resp. higher) than the average global capital for the economic sector at time t , arising at rate $\delta^{(c)}$. Due to economic activity transformations, the capital of an economic sector can experience positive (resp. negative) fluxes of capital when the capital it is lower (resp. higher) than the capital of other economic sectors within the country at time t , arising at rate $\mu^{(c)}$. The parameters $r_i^{(c)}$, $b_i^{(c)}$, $\alpha^{(c)}$, $\delta^{(c)}$ and $\mu^{(c)}$ that best fit the empirical data are estimated in each country for each sub-model in Eqs. (4.2) to (4.6), to investigate whether the proposed processes have a significant effect on the temporal evolution of the capital of economic activities. This diagram has been designed using resources from Flaticon.com.

4.2.2 Empirical data and model likelihood

We consider time series of global trade data as a proxy for the evolution of the capital of economic activities through time. Export data is synthetic of the capital of an economic activity within a country because the more it is exporting, the more it is competing in the global market, and therefore the larger it is in terms of capital (Tacchella et al., 2018). We specifically use the database compiled by the United Nations Statistical Division COMTRADE, categorized in the Standard International Trade Classification (SITC, revision 2) at the 1 digit level, covering 11 categories of economic activities in 249 countries from 1962 to 2020. Because of their low quality (Hidalgo, 2021), we discard the "Unspecified" and "Services" category, resulting in 9 economic categories to model (see Fig. 4.3 for details). As shown in the Results, this large number of data points contains the information necessary to recover the plausible generating processes. Export values for activity i in country c , denoted by $X_i^{(c)}(t)$, are discounted by the national population at time t , denoted by $P^{(c)}(t)$, in order to compare the economic variables across time and across countries. This leads to expressing the observation data for the capital of activity i in country c as $y_i^{(c)}(t) = X_i^{(c)}(t)/P^{(c)}(t)$. In each country, we only consider economic activities which have sustained a significant size relative to the world trends for at least 4 years (revealed comparative advantage > 1 , see Hidalgo, 2021). We assume that the observation data is contaminated by a white noise with log-normal distribution ϵ with zero mean and a variance-covariance matrix $\Sigma = \sigma^2 I$ where σ is the noise level, which is a reasonable error model for population dynamics (Schartau et al., 2017), so that $y_i^{(c)}(t) = n_i^{(c)}(t) \exp(\epsilon_i^{(c)}(t))$. This leads to expressing the likelihood of model \mathcal{M} in country c , denoted by $\mathcal{L}(\theta_{\mathcal{M}}^{(c)} | \mathbf{y}^{(c)}, \mathcal{M})$, as

$$\mathcal{L}(\theta_{\mathcal{M}}^{(c)} | \mathbf{y}^{(c)}, \mathcal{M}) = \prod_{j=1}^{T^{(c)}} \frac{1}{\sqrt{(2\pi)^{N^{(c)}} |\Sigma| y^{(c)}(t_j)}} \exp\left(-\frac{1}{2} [\tilde{d}^{(c)}(t_j)]^{T^{(c)}} \Sigma^{-1} [\tilde{d}^{(c)}(t_j)]\right) \quad (4.9)$$

where $\theta_{\mathcal{M}}^{(c)}$ refers to the parameters and the initial conditions for model \mathcal{M} , $\mathbf{y}^{(c)} = (y^{(c)}(t_1), \dots, y^{(c)}(t_T))$ designate the $T^{(c)}$ time points of economic data available for country c , $y^{(c)}(t) = (y_1(t), \dots, y_N^{(c)}(t))$ is the vector of economic activity capital at time t , and $\tilde{d}^{(c)}(t_j) = \ln(y^{(c)}(t_j)) - \ln(\mathcal{M}(t_j, \theta_{\mathcal{M}}^{(c)}))$. We detail in the next section how do we obtain the maximum likelihood estimate $\hat{\theta}_{\mathcal{M}}^{(c)}$ that maximises Eq. (4.9) given $\mathbf{y}^{(c)}$ for each model \mathcal{M} and country c , further used for selecting the most probable model given the data (Burnham and Anderson, 2002). In the following, we drop the indices $^{(c)}$ for clarification.

4.2.3 Maximum likelihood estimation

In order to obtain the maximum likelihood of each model given the data, we employ the machine learning framework detailed (Boussange et al., 2022b), which is based on a variational optimisation method and a learning strategy coined "mini-batching". The likelihood of model \mathcal{M}_i is maximised by training \mathcal{M}_i against mini-batches of data comprising

only $K < T^{(c)}$ data points from the full time series, where both the parameters and initial conditions are estimated. The mini-batching strategy ensures the convergence of the optimization towards the maximum likelihood estimate, provided that the choice of K is appropriate given the data and the model investigated (Boussange et al., 2022b). A large K might induce convergence towards a local minimum, while a low K might flatten the likelihood landscape, where all models would be provided equal support. In the controlled experiments in Section 4.3.1, we find that $K = 20$ (models are trained against batches of 20 years) ensures a good convergence, while reasonably discriminating the models (Fig. 4.2). We therefore use $K = 20$ throughout all the experiments detailed in the manuscript, and discard countries where data is available for less than $K = 20$ years. The library **MiniBatchInference.jl** (Boussange et al., 2022b) is employed for the numerical implementation, with the gradient descent optimisers ADAM (Kingma and Ba, 2014) during the first 800 epochs to converge in the basin of attraction of the maximum likelihood estimate, which we substitute for the BroydenFletcherGoldfarbShanno optimizer (BFGS) (Fletcher, 2013) for the final 800 training epochs to ensure faster and more accurate convergence. As a cross checking procedure, for each country and each model we perform 5 optimization runs with different initial parameters, where $r_i, b_i, \alpha, \mu, \delta$ are drawn from the uniform random distribution $\mathcal{U}_{[0.05, 0.15]}$, $\mathcal{U}_{[0.5, 1.5]}$, $\mathcal{U}_{[0.5, 1.5]}$, $\mathcal{U}_{[0.0005, 0.0015]}$ and $\mathcal{U}_{[0.0005, 0.0015]}$ respectively. We then take the best run among the 5 optimization runs, making sure that the likelihood estimates of each run are similar in value.

4.3 Results

4.3.1 Validation with synthetic data

We first investigate whether the inverse modelling technique of Boussange et al., 2022b together with the proposed sub-models in Eqs. (4.2) to (4.6) can detect signatures of eco-evolutionary processes in a controlled experiment, using synthetic datasets. We proceed by generating multiple observation datasets from the models \mathcal{M}_{α^-} , \mathcal{M}_{α^+} , \mathcal{M}_δ and \mathcal{M}_μ with realistic r_i and b_i parameters and with different values for the parameters α , μ , and δ and with different values for the noise level σ . We consider \mathcal{M}_{null} , \mathcal{M}_{α^-} , \mathcal{M}_{α^+} , \mathcal{M}_δ and \mathcal{M}_μ as equally plausible candidate models for each generated datasets, and apply the maximum likelihood estimation method detailed in the Methods to obtain the maximum likelihood $\mathcal{L}(\hat{\theta}, \mathcal{M}|\mathbf{y})$ of each model for each generated dataset. We then use the Bayesian information criterion (BIC) to select the model with the strongest strength-of-evidence in relation to the data (Mangan et al., 2017), calculating the BIC for model \mathcal{M}_i as $BIC_{\mathcal{M}_i} = -2 \ln(\mathcal{L}(\hat{\theta}, \mathcal{M}_i|\mathbf{y})) + k_{\mathcal{M}} \ln(NT)$ where N is the number of activities in country c , T is the number of time points in the time series considered (NT therefore being the number of data points for country c) and $k_{\mathcal{M}}$ is the number of parameters in the model \mathcal{M} for country c . The BIC ranks the most probable models by penalizing complexity to balance information loss and parsimony, where candidate models with the lowest scores are ranked as the most likely (Mangan et al., 2017). We consider the relative BIC score $\Delta BIC_{\mathcal{M}_i}$, which allows a strength-of-evidence comparison across models and is calculated as $\Delta BIC_{\mathcal{M}_i} = BIC_{\mathcal{M}_i} - \min_j BIC_{\mathcal{M}_j}$.

We expect the ΔBIC scores to only provide support for the true generating model when the process considered has a significant effect on the observed dynamics. Under realistic observational noise ($\sigma = 0.2$), we find overall strong support for the true models (i.e., when \mathcal{M}_i is the true generating model, $\Delta\text{BIC}_{\mathcal{M}_i} = 0$ and $\Delta\text{BIC}_{\mathcal{M}_{j,j \neq i}} > 10$, see Fig. 4.2A-C) when the values of the parameters α , μ and δ exceed a certain threshold. Moreover, the more extreme the value of α , μ , and δ , the more support is given to the true generating model (Fig. 4.2A-C). In contrast, when the signature of the underlying process on the dynamics is not sufficiently strong, the null model \mathcal{M}_{null} is given the most strength-of-evidence ($\Delta\text{BIC}_{\mathcal{M}_{null}} = 0$). These results hold for varying noise levels (see Fig. S4.6 for $\sigma = 0.3$), indicating that the models together with the maximum likelihood estimation method are well adapted to investigate the influence of eco-evolutionary processes with the dataset considered. Based upon this experiment and classical model selection criterion (Burnham and Anderson, 2002), we decide to accept the hypothesis that the null model is the best model given the data when $\Delta\text{BIC}_{\mathcal{M}_{null}} \leq 10$. In addition, when $\text{BIC}_{\mathcal{M}_i} - \text{BIC}_{\mathcal{M}_{null}} < -10$ we conclude that \mathcal{M}_i is supported against \mathcal{M}_{null} , and we conclude that \mathcal{M}_i is the best model given the data if $\Delta\text{BIC}_{\mathcal{M}_i} = 0$ and if for all other model $\mathcal{M}_{j,j \neq i}$, we have that $\Delta\text{BIC}_{\mathcal{M}_{j,j \neq i}} > 10$. Overall, the proposed eco-evolutionary model together with the maximum likelihood estimation leads to high discrimination ability when combined with the BIC-based model selection procedure, and can provide strength-of-evidence for eco-evolutionary processes that may shape the dynamics of economic systems.

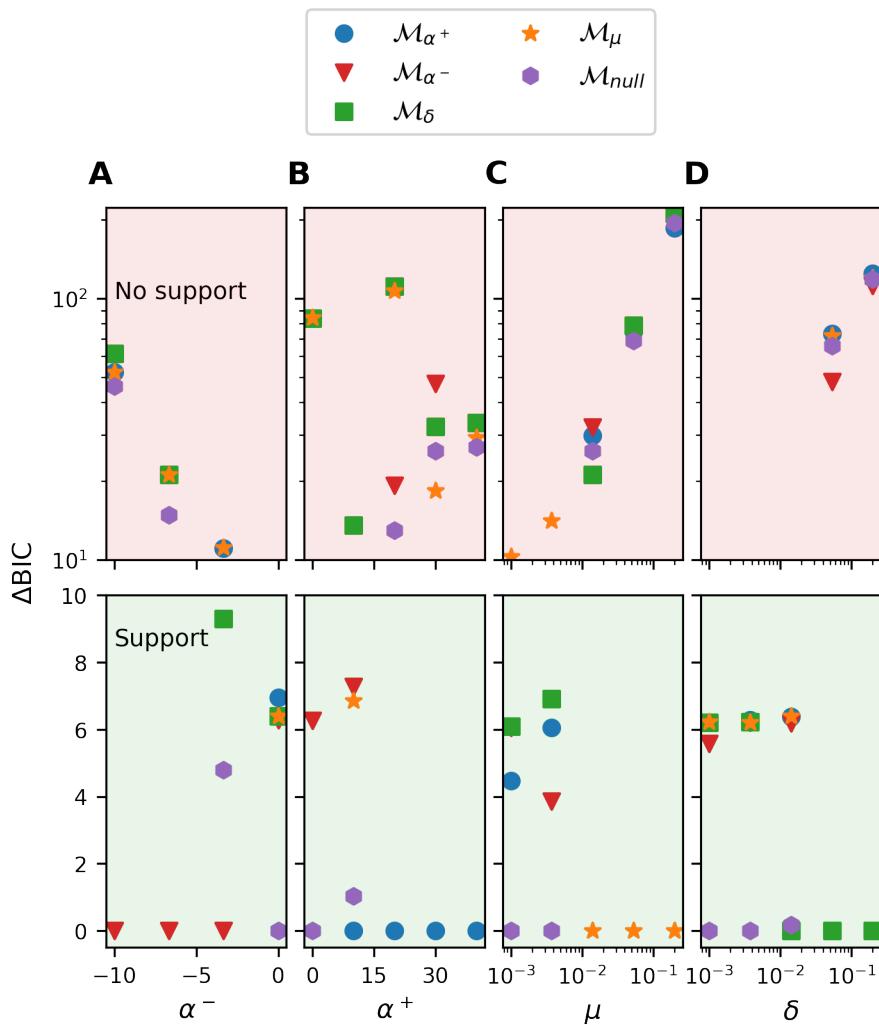


Fig. 4.2: Validation of the model selection procedure. In A and B we generate data with models \mathcal{M}_{α^-} and \mathcal{M}_{α^+} with varying α , in C we generate data with model \mathcal{M}_δ with varying δ and in D we generate data with model \mathcal{M}_μ with varying μ . We then contaminate the generated data with realistic noise ($\sigma = 0.2$), and seek for the maximum likelihood of all models \mathcal{M}_{null} , \mathcal{M}_{α^-} , \mathcal{M}_{α^+} , \mathcal{M}_δ and \mathcal{M}_μ . The maximum likelihood of each model is then used to compute difference in Bayesian Information Criterion for each model, ΔBIC , which comparison provides a strength-of-evidence for each model. A-D show that the model selection procedure is valid, since only the true models are placed in the "Strong support" category when no other model is given support (equivalently, when all other model are placed in the "No support" category).

4.3.2 Discrepancies in dynamical regime across countries

We apply the maximum likelihood estimation method detailed in the Methods to obtain the maximum likelihood of each model for the world top 100 countries with the highest GDP per capita, as of 2020 (see list in Table S4.1). We first investigate the quality of best fit, and further detail the results for each model in the following section. In the following, we refer to countries by their ISO 3166-1 reference code, which associated plain names are given in Table S4.1. Details of the numerical simulations are provided in Table S4.2. Over the 100 countries investigated, only 78 countries have sufficiently long time series to be included in the analyses (countries with at least 20 years of data, see Methods), while 77 countries show consistent maximum likelihood estimates (best model coefficient of determination $R^2 > 0$). Among the 77 countries, we find that the best models have a good fit to the data, and capture well the long term growth of economic activities (median explained variance $R^2 = 0.940$, see Fig. 4.3 and Figs. S4.7 to S4.10 for graphical illustrations of the fit). While this demonstrates the relevance of the proposed models, we observe discrepancies across countries in how well the best models perform (standard deviation of explained variance $\text{std}(R^2) = 0.074$, see Fig. 4.3D for a graphical illustration of the variance in terms of the model loglikelihoods). This discrepancy is explained by the number of data points available in each country, as it differs among countries and since more data points yield a higher model loglikelihood ($\beta = 0.928 \pm 0.046$, $p < 0.001$, see Table S4.3). We additionally observe a positive effect of the GDP on the residuals ($\beta = 0.693 \pm 0.187$, $p < 0.001$, see Table S4.3 and Fig. 4.3D), indicating that rich economies have a more deterministic behavior than poorer ones. The residuals are further negatively related to the number of economic activities ($\beta = -0.230 \pm 0.071$, $p < 0.01$, see Table S4.3), indicating the models investigated might be less appropriate for qualifying the dynamics of diversified economies.

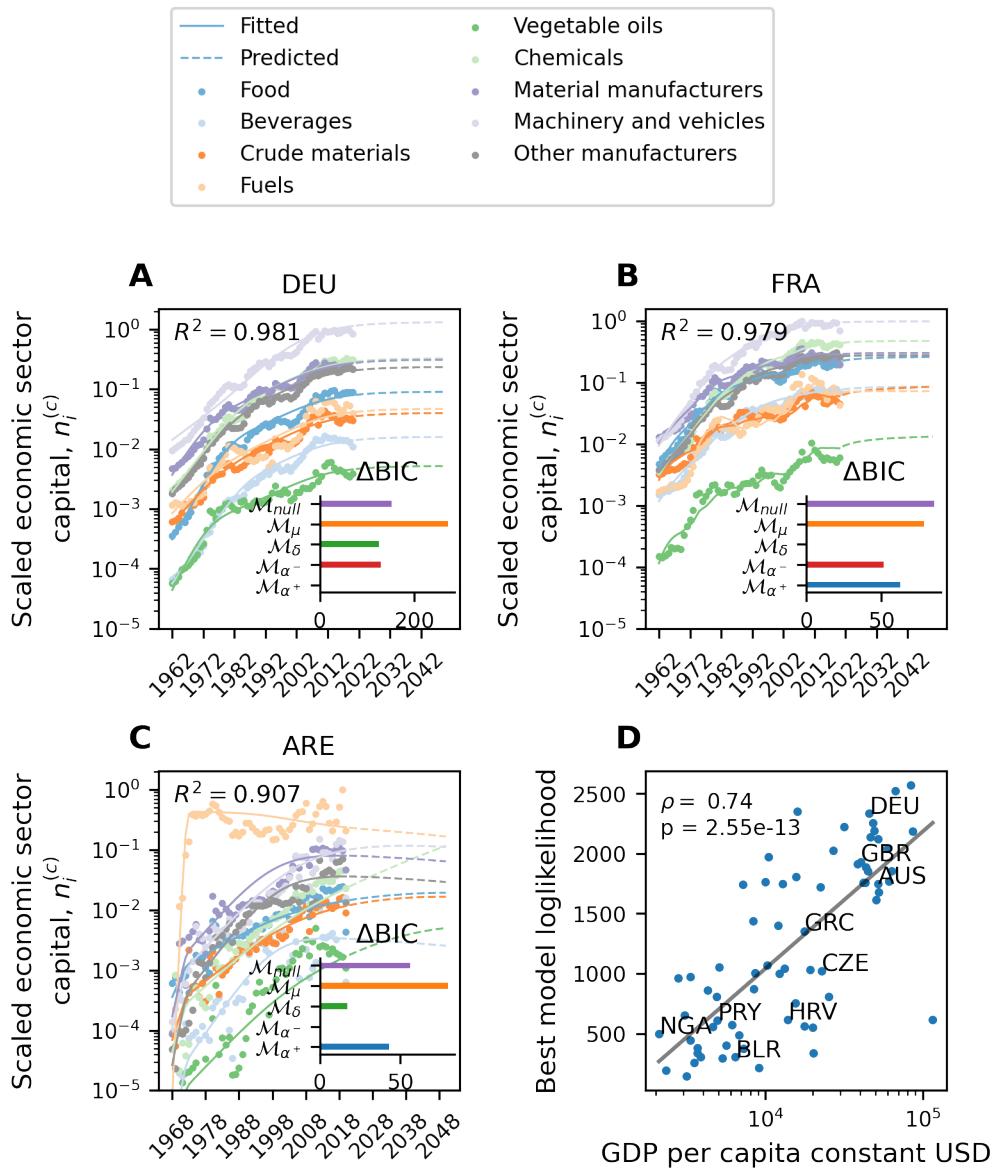


Fig. 4.3: Best model fits and associated predictions for DEU, FRA and ARE, and effect of GDP on best model loglikelihoods. A-C Best model fits and associated predictions for DEU, FRA and ARE. Scatter dots represent the empirical data, plain lines correspond to the best model fits, and dotted lines correspond to the best model predictions. The inset plots provide the ΔBIC for each country. D Effect of GDP on model loglikelihood. The plain line corresponds to a linear fit.

4.3.3 Evidence for eco-evolutionary processes

Applying the model selection procedure detailed in the controlled experiment, we investigate in details the effect of eco-evolutionary processes on the dynamics of the countries investigated. We find that the null model is rejected in 45 of the 77 countries, in favor of alternative models (Fig. 4.4B). Among the alternative models, $\mathcal{M}_{\alpha+}$, capturing positive interactions between economic activities, is the most frequently supported (Fig. 4.4B,C), and is given considerably more support against \mathcal{M}_{null} than $\mathcal{M}_{\alpha-}$ and \mathcal{M}_μ (Fig. 4.4A,D). The model with spatial transfers, \mathcal{M}_δ , is the second most supported (Fig. 4.4B,C) and is given the most support against \mathcal{M}_{null} (Fig. 4.4A,D). The models capturing negative interactions, $\mathcal{M}_{\alpha-}$, and capturing economic activity transformations, \mathcal{M}_μ , are the least supported and given the least strength-of-evidence (Fig. 4.4B,D), but are still ranked as most supported models in some countries (Fig. 4.4A).

In contrast to $\mathcal{M}_{\alpha-}$, \mathcal{M}_δ , \mathcal{M}_μ and $\mathcal{M}_{\alpha+}$, \mathcal{M}_δ , \mathcal{M}_μ , which implement complementary processes, $\mathcal{M}_{\alpha-}$ and $\mathcal{M}_{\alpha+}$ are structurally antagonistic, but are nonetheless equally supported in some countries (see, e.g., FIN and FRA in Fig. 4.4A). This ambiguity highlights that the success of each model arises from their ability to capture different features of the empirical data. For instance, $\mathcal{M}_{\alpha-}$ is the only model capturing capital decrease (see, e.g., ARE in Figs. 4.3 and S4.7) or very low capital growth (see, e.g., HRV in Fig. S4.7). $\mathcal{M}_{\alpha+}$ captures well periods of exponential economic growth followed by a growth slow down, and correlation patterns in growth between activities (see, e.g., DEU and HUN in Figs. 4.3 and S4.8). We find that this dynamics is associated with an increase in the self limitation coefficients b_i , that compensates the beneficial effect of positive interactions (Fig. 4.5B). In contrast, the model \mathcal{M}_{null} tends to overestimate the capital size for such dynamics. \mathcal{M}_δ is the only model reproducing the oscillations observed in the empirical data (see e.g. FRA in Fig. 4.3 and BEL, GBR in Fig. S4.9), where oscillations arise from the term $\overline{n^{(c)}}$ through mismatches between the local capital size and the global capital size of a given economic activity. \mathcal{M}_δ tends to overestimate the growth rate coefficients r_i against other models (Fig. 4.5A), due to a source-sink dynamics. Indeed, the dispersal term acts as capital sink for most economic activities in most countries, where only a handful of under-developed activities, relative to global trends in the world economy, benefit from source dynamics (see, e.g., KOR in Fig. S4.11C). Characteristic trends of \mathcal{M}_μ are difficult to observe given the low number of cases where it is given statistical support.

Overall, each model is supported against \mathcal{M}_{null} in some countries, suggesting that interactions between activities, spatial transfers, and economic activity transformations are plausible processes that may considerably affect the development of economic systems. Nonetheless, positive interactions and spatial transfers stand out as the most supported processes, both in term of the number of countries where they are given support, and in term of the strength-of-evidence against \mathcal{M}_{null} .

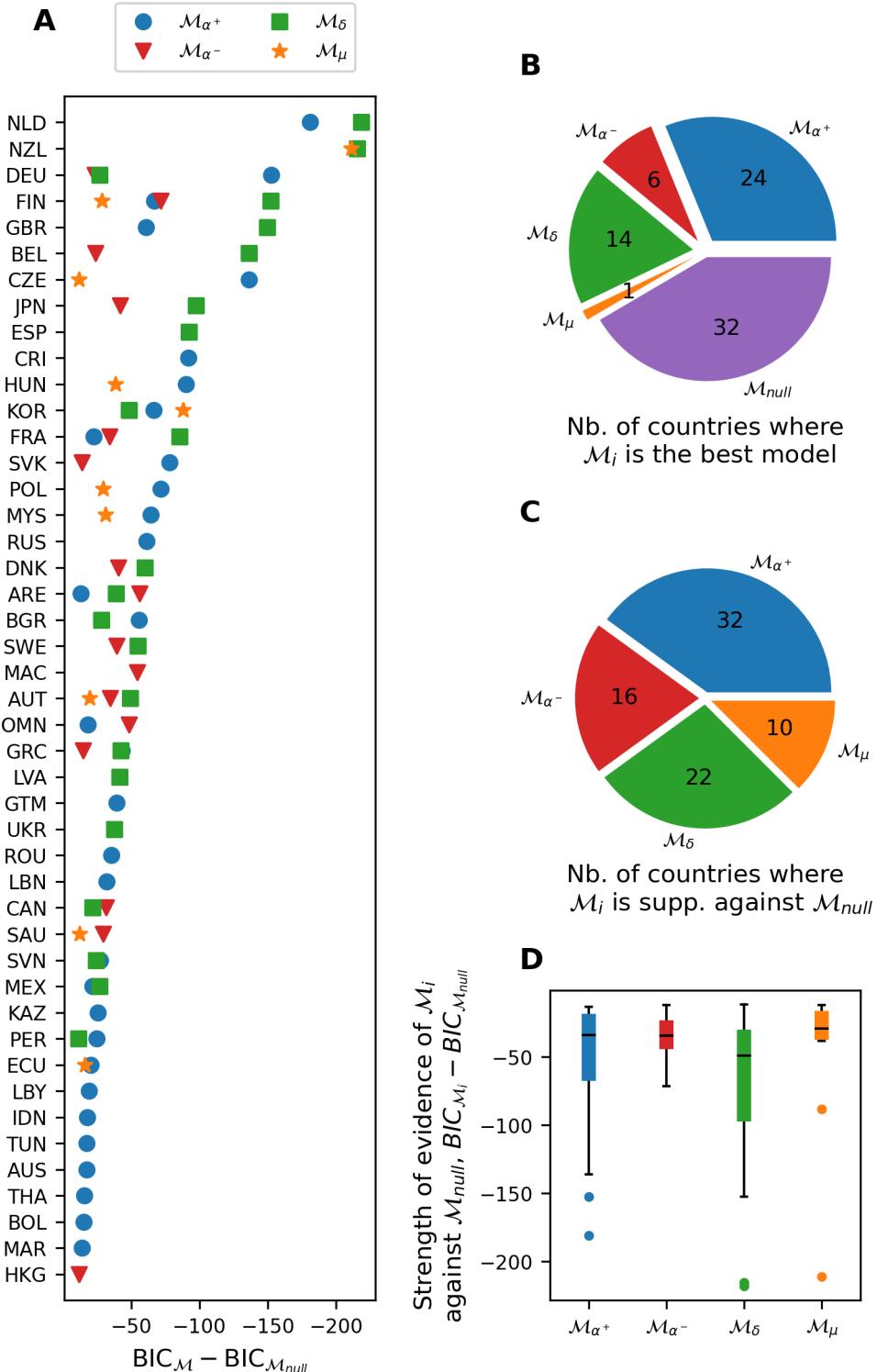


Fig. 4.4: Statistical support based on Bayesian Information Criterion for the population dynamic models \mathcal{M}_{α^-} , \mathcal{M}_{α^+} , \mathcal{M}_δ and \mathcal{M}_μ , implementing eco-evolutionary processes. A Strength-of-evidence comparison for \mathcal{M}_{α^-} , \mathcal{M}_{α^+} , \mathcal{M}_δ and \mathcal{M}_μ for each country, for countries where $\mathcal{M}_{\text{null}}$ is rejected, sorted by maximum strength-of-evidence. B Number of countries where models $\mathcal{M}_{\text{null}}$, \mathcal{M}_{α^+} , \mathcal{M}_{α^-} , \mathcal{M}_δ , and \mathcal{M}_μ are ranked as best models. C Number of countries where models \mathcal{M}_{α^-} , \mathcal{M}_{α^+} , \mathcal{M}_δ and \mathcal{M}_μ are accepted against $\mathcal{M}_{\text{null}}$. D Global strength-of-evidence comparison for \mathcal{M}_{α^-} , \mathcal{M}_{α^+} , \mathcal{M}_δ , and \mathcal{M}_μ against $\mathcal{M}_{\text{null}}$. A-D show that \mathcal{M}_{α^+} and \mathcal{M}_δ stand out as the most supported models, both in term of number of countries where they are given support, and in term of strength-of-evidence.

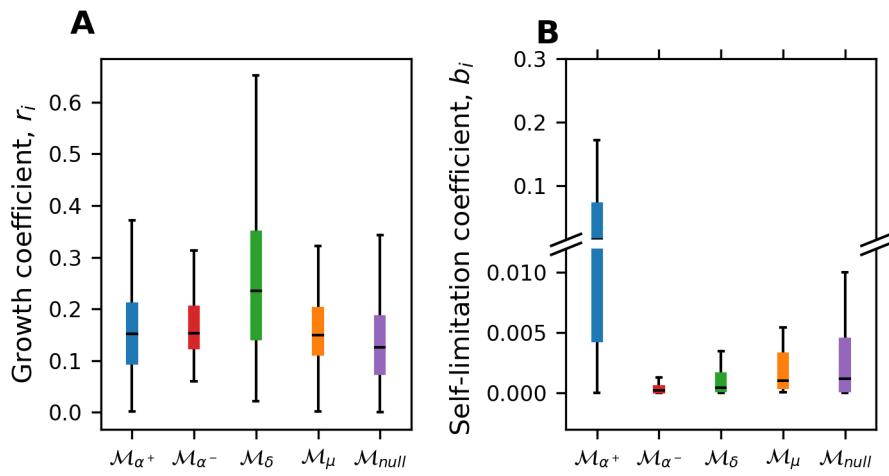


Fig. 4.5: Differences in growth rates r_i and coefficients of self-limitation b_i between M_{α^-} , M_{α^+} , M_δ , M_μ , and M_{null} . In A-B, we aggregate the parameters r_i and b_i across all countries and all economic activities. A shows that M_δ overestimates r_i against the other models. This is because for dispersal rate $\delta > 0$, most economic activities experience a negative capital flux, and consequently need to grow more to compensate for the losses. B shows that M_{α^+} tends to overestimate b_i relative to the other models, which negative effect on growth dynamics compensates the beneficial effect of positive interactions.

4.4 Discussion

Our results indicate that dynamic models embedding eco-evolutionary processes, commonly used to characterise the dynamics of biological populations (Bunin, 2017; Scheffer and Nes, 2006; Case, 1990; Tilman, 1994; Eigen et al., 1988), can appropriately characterize the dynamics of economic activities (Fig. 4.3). Together with state of the art computational methods and 59 years of economic data, the models provide a framework to assess the effect of eco-evolutionary processes on the long-term development of national economies. Over the 77 countries investigated, the null model – embedding replication and self limitation processes only – was rejected 45 times in favor of alternative eco-evolutionary models (Fig. 4.4B), and each of the alternative model were supported against the null model in some countries. Hence, eco-evolutionary models, that couple the individual dynamics of economic activities, provide a better fit to the economic dynamics at the country level, suggesting that economic development carries the effect of the inter-dependency between economic activities. The models capturing positive interactions between economic activities (\mathcal{M}_{α^+}) and spatial transfers (\mathcal{M}_δ) were overall given more strength-of-evidence, providing a quantitative support that these processes are central in the development of economic systems. Together, our study suggests that dynamic models inspired from biology are well suited to characterise economic dynamics.

Economic activities sustain the development of each other (Fig. 4.4B-D), suggesting that economic diversity promotes economic development (Saviotti et al., 2020). In our models, the model with positive interactions between economic activities was the most frequently supported model (Fig. 4.4B-C), outlining that positive interactions may be ubiquitous in economic systems. Maximum likelihood estimates for \mathcal{M}_{α^+} attribute the growth of economic activities to positive interactions rather than to their endogenous growth, since \mathcal{M}_{α^+} is associated with high self-limitation coefficients (Fig. 4.5B). Positive interactions may arise from a variety of sub-processes acting upon firms, including business interactions through supply chains Ozman, 2009; Saavedra et al., 2009 and agglomeration externalities Van Der Panne, 2004. Our results therefore suggest that their effect scales up and at the national level and result in economic activities sustaining each other through positive feedback.

The dynamics of economic activities seems also to be greatly affected by spatial transfers (Fig. 4.4B,D), which may arise from transfers of knowledge and organisational routines between countries Hodgson, 2019 through different underlying economic processes (Zahra et al., 2000; Zahra et al., 2000; Rogers, 2003; Boschma et al., 2008). Our results show a strong support in favor of spatial transfers (Fig. 4.4D), and economic processes such as business international expansions (Zahra et al., 2000), labour mobility (Zahra et al., 2000), and the diffusion of innovations (Boschma et al., 2008) may underly this support. However, \mathcal{M}_δ is less frequently supported against the null model than model \mathcal{M}_{α^+} (Fig. 4.4C). This may reflect that some countries are overall more akin to the underlying spatial economic processes, possibly due to varying cognitive, organizational, social, institutional and geographic proximities with leading economies (Boschma, 2005). Hence, spatial processes involved in

the transfer of knowledge and organizational routines have an important effect on economic change at the national level.

The strong discrepancies in model supports observed across countries indicate strong idiosyncratic processes, that can relate to the countries' institutional context (Acemoglu et al., 2005) or historical contingencies (Silverberg and Verspagen, 2005). We found that developing economies have a distinct, less predictable dynamical behavior, as the likelihood of the best models showed a negative relationship with country GDP (Fig. 4.3D and Table S4.3). In line with our findings, (Cristelli et al., 2015) also reports a difference in dynamical regime between mature and developing economies, where the GDP dynamics of developing economies is found less predictable than that of rich countries. Those lower model fits indicate that singular processes may importantly influence the dynamics of developing countries. Also, while we found a statistical advantage for \mathcal{M}_{α^+} and \mathcal{M}_δ over the alternative models (Fig. 4.4B-D), the support and strength-of-evidence for each model strongly varied across countries (Fig. 4.4A), without emergent pattern relating the strength-of-evidence to macroeconomic characteristics such as, e.g., country GDP per capita. This idiosyncrasy may be due to the oversimplicity of the model investigated: for instance, while \mathcal{M}_{α^+} considers equal strength of positive interactions between pairs of economic sectors (Eq. (4.4)), it could be that interaction strength is pair specific, implying that the likelihood for the positive interaction hypothesis is underestimated in countries with many economic activities. An other explanation is that this discrepancy is inherent to the idiosyncrasy of country histories and characteristics. Together, the discrepancies in model fits and model supports invite to refine the details of the processes investigated, in order to better link them with macroeconomic patterns.

For the sake of parsimony, the population dynamic models proposed in Eqs. (4.2) to (4.6) rely on a set of assumptions, which could be further relaxed (Eq. (4.1)) to study eco-evolutionary processes acting upon economic activities in more details. The models investigated rely on the mean field assumptions that economic activities interact with equal strengths, and proceed to spatial transfers across countries and capital transfer between each other with equal rates. Nonetheless, biological organisms interact through interaction networks (Bascompte et al., 2003), and structured link have been also documented in economic networks (Hidalgo et al., 2007; Bustos et al., 2012; Saavedra et al., 2009; Schweitzer et al., 2009; Giuliani, 2007). For instance, Hidalgo et al., 2007 suggests that economic activities are related to one another through a network of relatedness, which could be integrated in \mathcal{M}_{α^-} , \mathcal{M}_{α^+} and \mathcal{M}_μ , weighting the interactions and transfers by the relatedness of two activities. Similarly, spatial transfers are likely to depend on proximity metrics between countries (Boschma, 2005). Model developments will be required to assess the importance of economic activity relatedness and country proximity on economic dynamics. Moreover, the strength and directionality of interactions, spatial transfers and economic activity transformations may temporally change throughout the development of economic activities (Pistorius and Utterback, 1997), while we assumed that the parameters are constant through time. Exploring more complex eco-evolutionary models will demand, however, richer time series, in order to extract the extra information needed to constrain additional parameters.

In conclusion, our results foster a biologically inspired approach to understand the mechanisms shaping the endogenous dynamics of economic systems. Using population dynamic models and temporal economic data, our study demonstrates that positive interactions between economic activities and spatial transfers considerably influence the dynamics of economic activities at the national, and may be fundamental drivers of economic change. The quantitative paradigm to study economic systems has mainly relied on models inspired from mechanics, which assume a world in equilibrium (Sornette, 2014). Eco-evolutionary biology, focusing on nonlinear dynamical processes and emergence, seems to be a more appropriate paradigm to study the fundamental forces shaping the dynamics of economic systems. It can provide quantitative models to test fundamental hypotheses proposed in the field of evolutionary economics and geography economics, and suggest new ones. We call this promising research venue "econobiology".

4.5 Code availability

The simulation code is available on request.

4.6 Acknowledgements

L.P. and V.B. were supported by the SNF grant 310030E_205556.

4.A Supplementary Figures

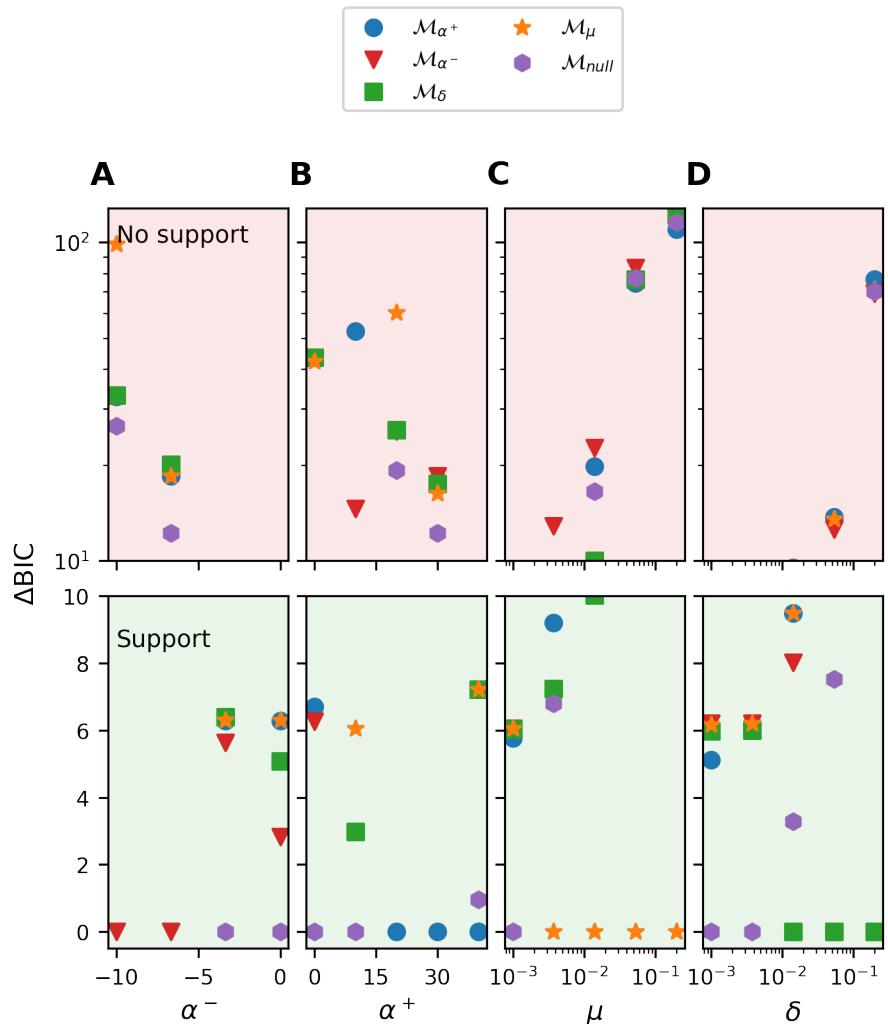


Fig. S4.6: Validation of the model selection procedure. The figure is analogous to Fig. 4.2 but with $\sigma = 0.3$.

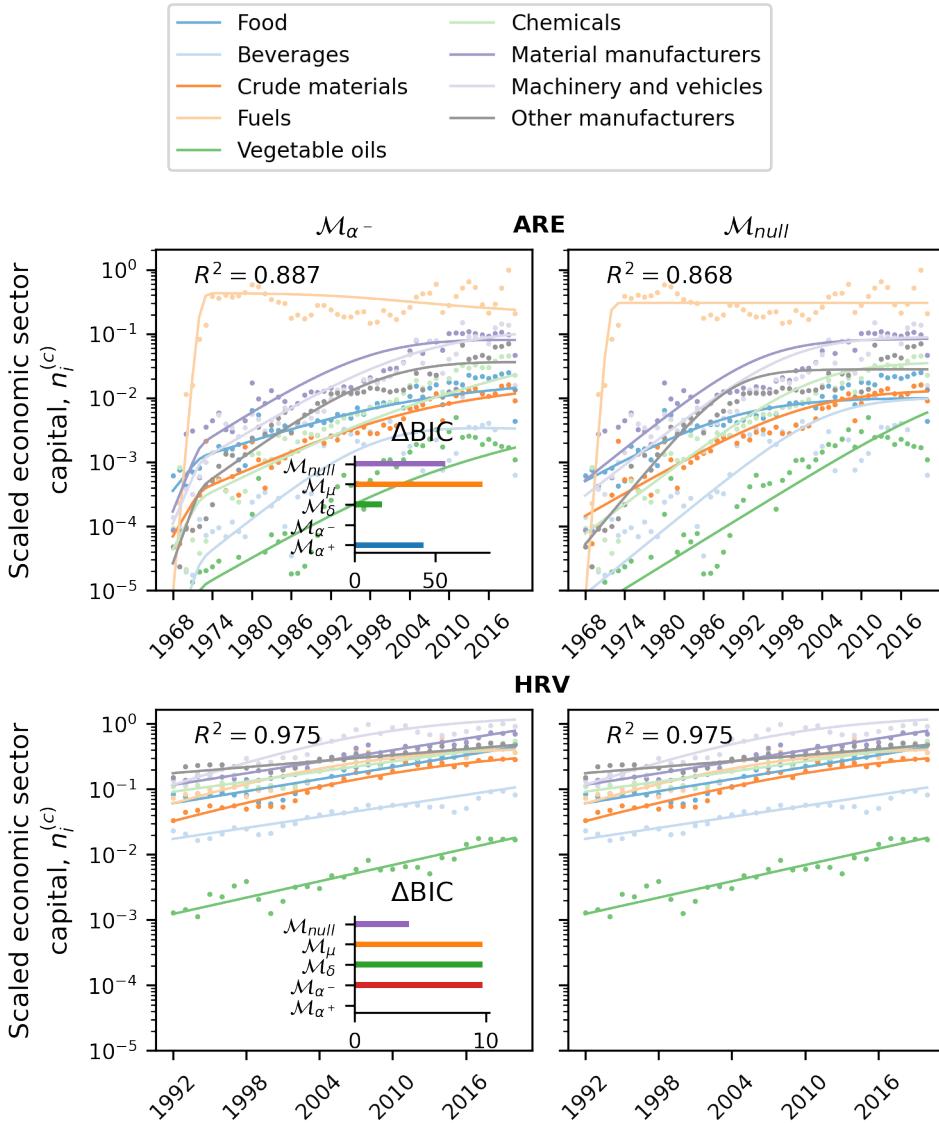


Fig. S4.7: Fits of model \mathcal{M}_{α^-} for ARE and HRV, where \mathcal{M}_{α^-} is given support against $\mathcal{M}_{\text{null}}$.

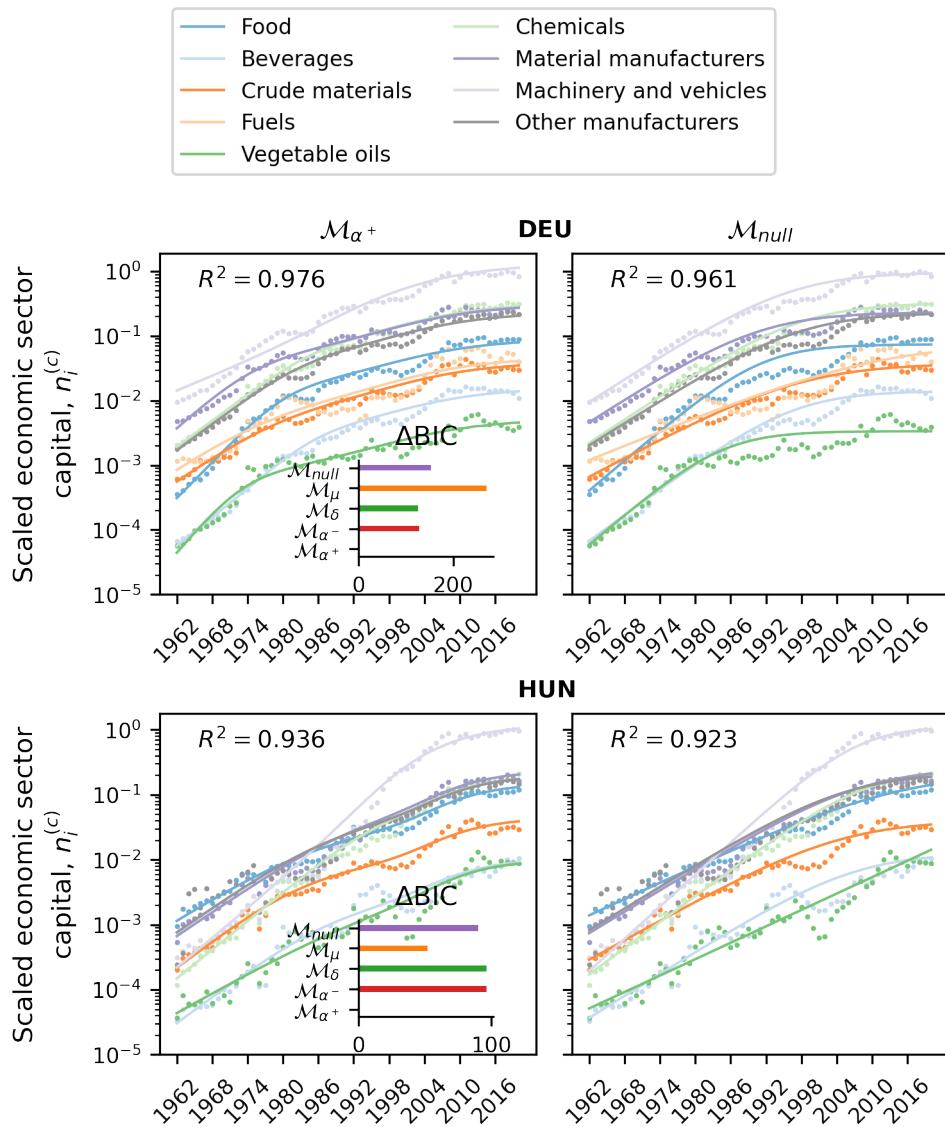


Fig. S4.8: Fits of model \mathcal{M}_{α^+} for DEU and HUN, where \mathcal{M}_{α^+} is given support against $\mathcal{M}_{\text{null}}$.

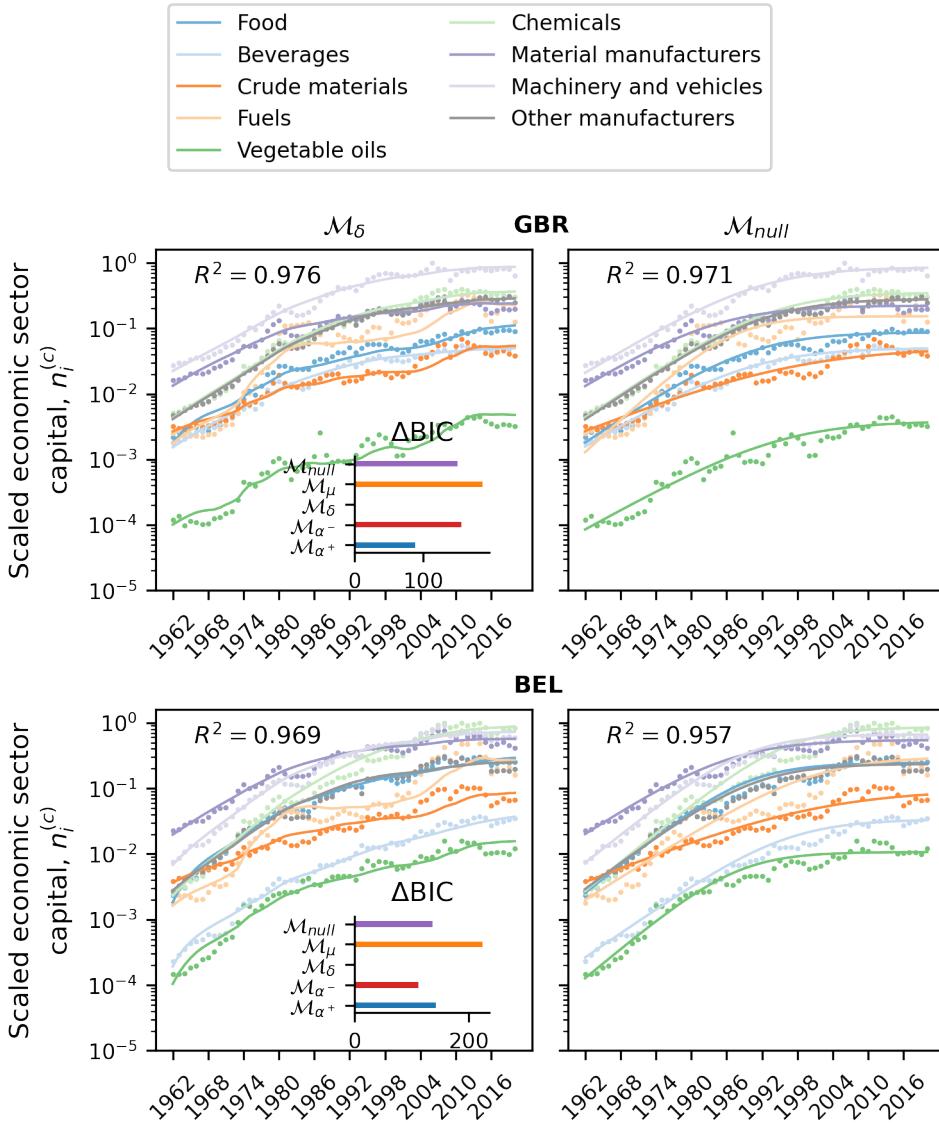


Fig. S4.9: Fits of model \mathcal{M}_δ for GBR and BEL, where \mathcal{M}_δ is given support against $\mathcal{M}_{\text{null}}$.

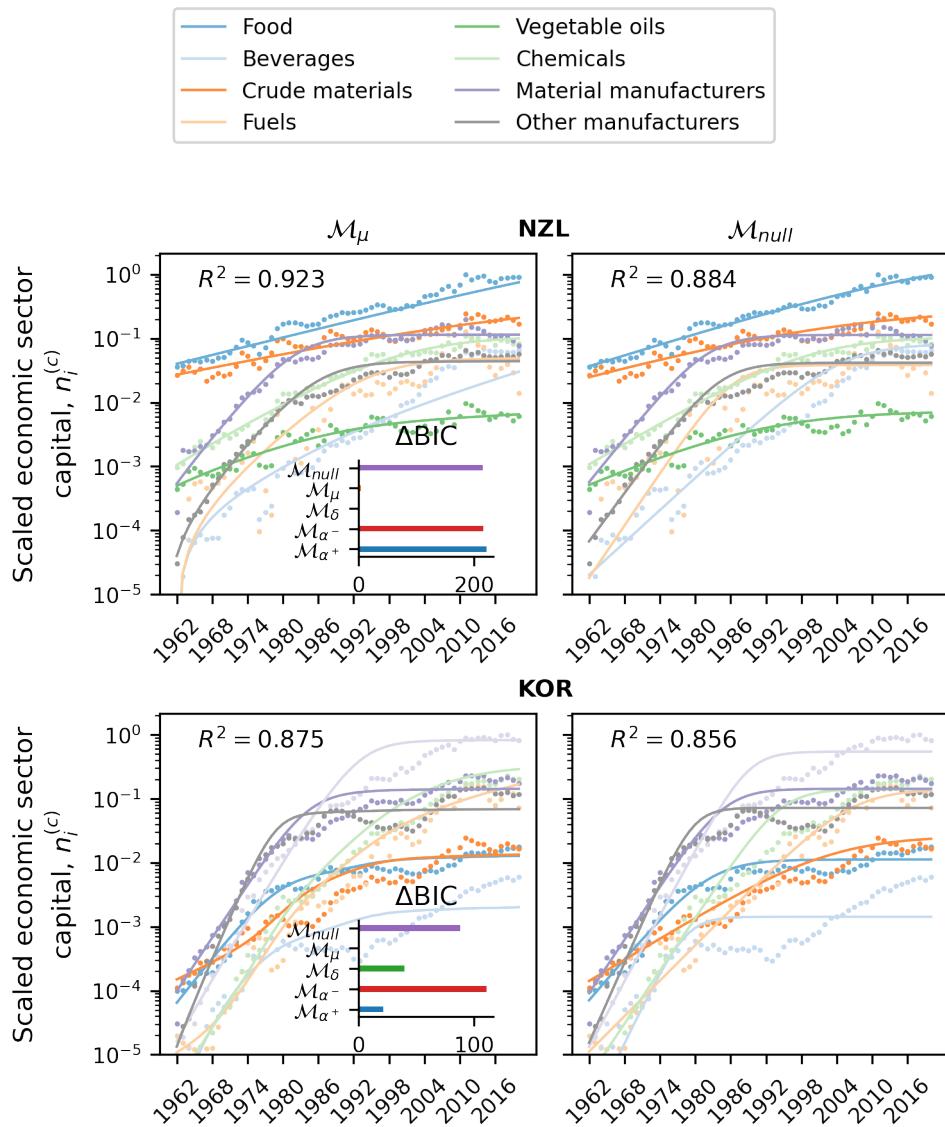


Fig. S4.10: Fits of model \mathcal{M}_μ for NZL and KOR, where \mathcal{M}_μ is given support against $\mathcal{M}_{\text{null}}$.

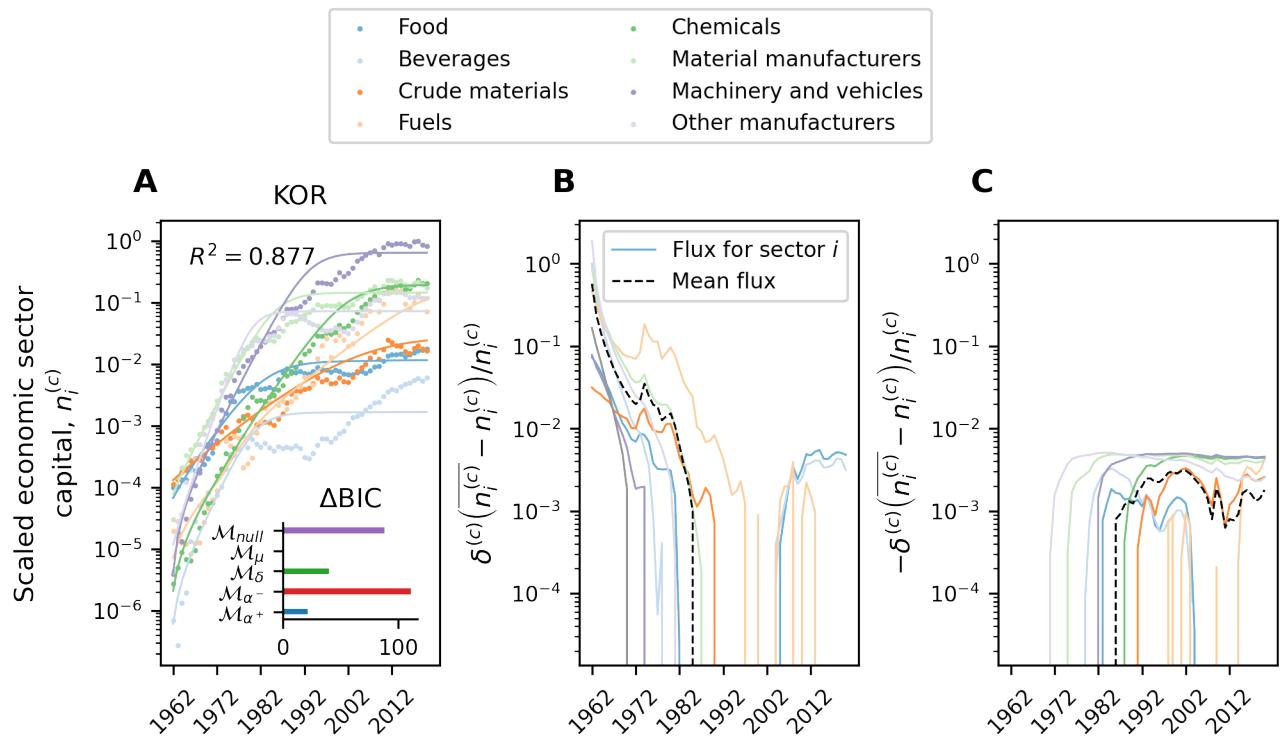


Fig. S4.11: Contributions of fluxes due to spatial transfers on growth dynamics. A shows the growth dynamics for KOR, together with the best model fit. B-C show the positive and negative fluxes, respectively, due to spatial transfers for each economic activity, relative to the capital size of economic activity. The contributions of spatial transfers to growth decreases over time.

4.B Supplementary Tables

Country	Model	Loss	Rel. std. loss	R2	Log-likelihood	ΔBIC
ARE	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	1.2527837	0.0443378	0.8985771	2194.9947804	-331.4965062
ARE	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	1.1323544	0.0001987	0.9070505	2209.3385519	-374.6811568
ARE	\mathcal{M}_δ	1.1547997	0.0018924	0.9037398	2204.4213038	-357.3571273
ARE	\mathcal{M}_μ	1.3237895	0.0096762	0.8908284	2175.1338748	-295.0532417
ARE	\mathcal{M}_{null}	1.3210473	0.0185026	0.8945233	2184.4961044	-318.3014521
ARG	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.5362716	0.0000000	0.9126885	873.2783542	-479.0901860
ARG	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.5260177	0.0000000	0.9148312	877.0708569	-486.6684522
ARG	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.5347459	0.0882225	0.9127092	873.5096285	-479.1622984
ARG	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.5362716	0.0000000	0.9126884	873.2790114	-479.0898098
ARG	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.5362716	0.0000000	0.9126885	873.2797678	-484.8104788
AUS	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.2493686	0.0259488	0.9701803	1746.6372258	-1152.0686387
AUS	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.2639190	0.0000105	0.9687099	1734.9134560	-1128.5804718
AUS	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.3009456	0.0013734	0.9620972	1683.0297057	-1035.0200199
AUS	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.2639179	0.0000000	0.9687119	1734.9252830	-1128.6123545
AUS	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.2639178	0.0000001	0.9687114	1734.9245624	-1134.7946683
AUT	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.2068390	0.0001061	0.9818722	2225.2530696	-1414.8850719
AUT	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.1927354	0.0000609	0.9831719	2245.3364190	-1455.7289956
AUT	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.1858071	0.0000049	0.9836237	2253.3349649	-1470.6709565
AUT	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.1967636	0.0000009	0.9827050	2238.1320372	-1440.7057723
AUT	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.2068390	0.0000001	0.9818725	2225.2566207	-1421.2047025
BEL	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.1723450	0.0000000	0.9732590	1784.0358726	-1495.7959922
BEL	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.1648341	0.0000001	0.9746902	1798.8747676	-1525.9943707
BEL	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.1324942	0.2790846	0.9793798	1854.1829608	-1638.4943651
BEL	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.1968834	0.0000000	0.9689876	1743.5335080	-1414.4390435
BEL	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.1723450	0.0000000	0.9732588	1784.0363416	-1502.0995394
BGR	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.7781416	0.0479922	0.8288290	1764.4641596	-649.6618052
BGR	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.8838256	0.0000000	0.8083396	1732.3309835	-587.5907358
BGR	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.8266382	0.0009712	0.8200675	1750.0324119	-622.2562137
BGR	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.8597119	0.0000000	0.8124862	1737.9191192	-599.5986287
BGR	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.8838256	0.0000922	0.8083396	1732.3319709	-593.8988785
BHR	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	1.6567106	0.0171776	0.8702070	1089.2193585	55.6414398
BHR	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	1.5961899	0.0523684	0.8790107	1092.1370550	33.5162361
BHR	\mathcal{M}_δ	1.6725460	0.0380687	0.8704729	1089.9680617	54.9955669
BHR	\mathcal{M}_μ	1.6588562	0.0042337	0.8710776	1090.6511513	53.5213442
BHR	\mathcal{M}_{null}	1.6091897	0.0288135	0.8782411	1100.0620639	29.7611037
BLR	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.2314568	0.0000000	0.7546141	302.7120092	-265.0157361
BLR	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.2310920	0.0000000	0.7559656	303.1611263	-265.8441406
BLR	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.2312815	0.0000001	0.7550474	302.8040002	-265.2808168

Country	Model	Loss	Rel. std. loss	R2	Log-likelihood	ΔBIC
BLR	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.2314569	0.0000000	0.7546081	302.7103969	-265.0120688
BLR	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.2314568	0.0000000	0.7546151	302.7104437	-270.0269676
BOL	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.3539741	0.5305266	0.9268044	146.3653765	-107.0340735
BOL	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.4496981	0.0000247	0.9048095	135.9258779	-87.5909551
BOL	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.4209790	0.0000005	0.9104235	138.0751496	-92.0891975
BOL	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.4205466	0.0000066	0.9104306	138.0818576	-92.0950317
BOL	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.4496985	0.0000003	0.9048066	135.9237089	-91.8927180
BRA	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.3172497	0.0000001	0.9440110	488.0802898	-388.2378022
BRA	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.3249407	0.0000000	0.9424996	485.4392675	-383.3634446
BRA	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.3249407	0.0058828	0.9424995	485.4379807	-383.3630892
BRA	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.3206030	0.0000000	0.9433234	486.8511429	-386.0040451
BRA	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.3249407	0.0000000	0.9424990	485.4350185	-388.5710346
CAN	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.1420790	0.0000000	0.9813800	1740.6230285	-1592.8111504
CAN	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.1348187	0.0000000	0.9826218	1759.3484402	-1630.7054690
CAN	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.1345303	0.0002367	0.9823122	1755.3549921	-1621.0102338
CAN	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.1420790	0.0000000	0.9813802	1740.6331982	-1592.8186471
CAN	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.1420790	0.0000000	0.9813800	1740.6275036	-1599.1212257
CHE	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.2379502	0.0002883	0.9792924	2188.2874195	-1290.4488236
CHE	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.2381246	0.0725138	0.9792943	2188.2300435	-1290.5016663
CHE	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.2686683	0.0343412	0.9764831	2154.3432229	-1220.6077504
CHE	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.2331059	0.0096259	0.9796038	2192.4685594	-1298.7697313
CHE	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.2381246	0.1101355	0.9792943	2188.2241859	-1296.8080908
CHL	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.5874845	0.0004616	0.9580845	1049.6437073	-446.2645519
CHL	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.6179149	0.0000022	0.9565743	1043.9289736	-435.4684853
CHL	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.6179150	0.0000543	0.9565743	1043.9278574	-435.4687821
CHL	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.6179149	0.0000583	0.9565745	1043.9242279	-435.4695969
CHL	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.6179149	0.0000344	0.9565743	1043.9283281	-441.1885246
COL	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.4490345	0.0000000	0.7782291	295.7157945	-221.5722013
COL	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.4690859	0.0000000	0.7690281	293.0967240	-216.6127614
COL	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.4690859	0.0000000	0.7690293	293.0990791	-216.6134084
COL	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.4690859	0.0000000	0.7690286	293.0969254	-216.6130390
COL	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.4690859	0.0000000	0.7690282	293.0970732	-221.4168595
CRI	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	2.1618680	0.1028749	0.8450607	1399.4320760	-59.4886382
CRI	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	3.0070923	0.0161348	0.7967607	1355.2447368	38.1976757
CRI	\mathcal{M}_δ	3.2498039	0.0035771	0.7495929	1312.1428722	113.3310469
CRI	\mathcal{M}_μ	2.6857576	0.0535064	0.7957142	1349.6977712	40.0465823
CRI	\mathcal{M}_{null}	3.0070923	0.0000000	0.7967602	1355.2396475	32.3123594
CUB	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.9908768	0.0000001	0.7215276	478.2930704	-171.2727897
CUB	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.8902225	0.0000001	0.7426569	485.8364570	-185.7130367
CUB	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.9908767	0.1727308	0.7215307	478.2948060	-171.2747793
CUB	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.9585458	0.0000020	0.7316088	481.3950009	-178.0205603
CUB	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.9908762	0.0000003	0.7215403	478.3330403	-176.4906120
CZE	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.0580083	0.0054248	0.9869966	1018.8726966	-778.2751708

Country	Model	Loss	Rel. std. loss	R2	Log-likelihood	ΔBIC
CZE	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.0904964	0.0069555	0.9776120	947.2785419	-636.4698424
CZE	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.0898238	0.0017040	0.9775473	945.9773418	-635.7157255
CZE	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.0886011	0.0000000	0.9790624	955.8358104	-653.9506041
CZE	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.0904964	0.0000000	0.9776120	947.2785787	-642.0340782
DEU	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.1477448	0.2011817	0.9809597	2336.7255710	-1555.4873746
DEU	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.1947722	0.0000414	0.9759068	2272.0947772	-1426.2671483
DEU	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.1853032	0.0018003	0.9760610	2275.9987490	-1429.7922153
DEU	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.2447523	0.1317466	0.9688203	2202.4488643	-1284.7143596
DEU	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.2020155	0.0000000	0.9745613	2257.6743661	-1402.7410593
DNK	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.1199929	0.0000000	0.9750129	1737.6862271	-1681.0788644
DNK	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.1114577	0.0012059	0.9770632	1761.0406979	-1728.0820104
DNK	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.1067551	0.0075976	0.9778510	1770.9719428	-1747.2704361
DNK	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.1199929	0.0001201	0.9750130	1737.6879470	-1681.0794476
DNK	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.1199929	0.0000000	0.9750128	1737.6829698	-1687.3839457
DOM	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.6961046	0.0003898	0.9155814	373.7708776	-261.0889773
DOM	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.7001650	0.0000000	0.9152206	373.2591147	-260.3086751
DOM	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.7001650	0.0000001	0.9152197	373.2484394	-260.3065475
DOM	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.7001650	0.0000000	0.9152199	373.2546911	-260.3071059
DOM	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.7001650	0.0000000	0.9152205	373.2634442	-265.5179004
DZA	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	1.2993726	0.0001052	0.9607808	442.7559336	-90.4793137
DZA	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	1.2997836	0.0000901	0.9607793	442.6671504	-90.4747253
DZA	\mathcal{M}_δ	1.2996518	0.0001250	0.9607617	442.6369237	-90.4198633
DZA	\mathcal{M}_μ	1.2996155	0.0000682	0.9607943	442.7400231	-90.5214100
DZA	\mathcal{M}_{null}	1.2996035	0.0000559	0.9607710	442.4031491	-95.2526666
ECU	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	1.5337628	0.0523325	0.9297865	401.2774868	-67.1390744
ECU	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	1.6887306	0.0000045	0.9209043	384.0521122	-47.8421360
ECU	\mathcal{M}_δ	1.5963688	0.0266030	0.9251918	390.1548236	-56.8705370
ECU	\mathcal{M}_μ	1.5439082	0.0000015	0.9279190	392.9889600	-62.8867317
ECU	\mathcal{M}_{null}	1.7791235	0.0279990	0.9178951	382.7367272	-46.8807035
ESP	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.1856080	0.0000028	0.9422837	1975.7328569	-1434.0717545
ESP	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.1855373	0.0076910	0.9424047	1976.2639184	-1435.2236056
ESP	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.1548412	0.0000287	0.9517866	2025.4954451	-1532.8383743
ESP	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.1856080	0.0000000	0.9422840	1975.7359458	-1434.0745080
ESP	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.1856081	0.0000000	0.9422835	1975.7284854	-1440.3779295
FIN	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.3280622	0.0797648	0.9728173	2152.1380163	-1126.4399534
FIN	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.3360629	0.0000399	0.9730371	2153.3108657	-1130.8958714
FIN	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.2788228	0.0981958	0.9767311	2193.0232499	-1211.7880069
FIN	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.3539563	0.0007086	0.9708473	2130.2102048	-1088.0271204
FIN	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.3797915	0.0000000	0.9689312	2113.4406174	-1059.3878652
FRA	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.1373927	0.0299971	0.9764265	1880.1804428	-1599.3274779
FRA	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.1386926	0.0000073	0.9769100	1886.0075800	-1610.7067588
FRA	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.1198313	0.0474908	0.9789739	1914.1483197	-1662.1121244
FRA	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.1421161	0.1610016	0.9757525	1872.4761689	-1583.8529740

Country	Model	Loss	Rel. std. loss	R2	Log-likelihood	ΔBIC
FRA	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.1466084	0.0000000	0.9751495	1865.9199173	-1576.6741035
GBR	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.1669051	0.1074419	0.9775211	1884.4171476	-1484.4759333
GBR	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.1938987	0.0000000	0.9746001	1850.8502461	-1417.4039255
GBR	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.1413371	0.0012231	0.9808639	1931.1521839	-1572.8654147
GBR	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.1999852	0.0000000	0.9731472	1835.8110921	-1386.8661426
GBR	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.1903921	0.0000000	0.9745839	1850.8009895	-1423.3628352
GHA	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.3490916	0.0000916	0.7666365	195.2026830	-249.8849106
GHA	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.3531896	0.0000000	0.7657012	194.8203537	-249.3969268
GHA	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.3076765	0.0053948	0.7871236	200.1576962	-261.0949413
GHA	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.3531896	0.0000000	0.7657012	194.8204784	-249.3969083
GHA	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.3531896	0.0000000	0.7657012	194.8205084	-254.2009194
GRC	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.4896514	0.0161565	0.8280443	1354.6952066	-793.6899983
GRC	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.5290440	0.0000000	0.8177233	1337.4385948	-765.2452269
GRC	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.4874272	0.0273553	0.8276619	1353.0776742	-792.6062212
GRC	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.5490437	0.0000000	0.8073630	1324.7477342	-738.2677202
GRC	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.5412571	0.0000001	0.8096391	1327.2211290	-750.2581772
GTM	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	1.3642600	0.0080365	0.9021763	558.2459476	-159.0748496
GTM	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	1.5874596	0.0000000	0.8823431	535.2421777	-114.0311039
GTM	\mathcal{M}_δ	1.5874598	0.0000000	0.8823458	535.2459962	-114.0367881
GTM	\mathcal{M}_μ	1.6555121	0.0000000	0.8757806	528.0917573	-100.7875649
GTM	\mathcal{M}_{null}	1.5874596	0.0000000	0.8823431	535.2423513	-119.5283970
HKG	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.2509271	0.0014428	0.9787234	2126.7218635	-1260.9135186
HKG	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.2445060	0.0000013	0.9794208	2135.6830150	-1279.2081293
HKG	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.2517358	0.1089110	0.9785874	2124.9567552	-1257.4134379
HKG	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.2509189	0.2308280	0.9787245	2126.7325395	-1260.9402382
HKG	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.2509189	0.0014568	0.9787245	2126.7360861	-1267.2474677
HRV	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.0659912	0.0001262	0.9787833	618.7632652	-772.8094871
HRV	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.0696456	0.0000000	0.9780032	613.7143315	-763.0604576
HRV	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.0696456	0.0000271	0.9780032	613.7143075	-763.0603906
HRV	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.0696456	0.0000000	0.9780032	613.7143096	-763.0604842
HRV	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.0696456	0.0000345	0.9780032	613.7143409	-768.6588048
HUN	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.2514814	0.0000000	0.9582531	2350.3148004	-1119.3586592
HUN	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.3220814	0.0000345	0.9491220	2303.4750542	-1022.8291131
HUN	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.3220814	0.0000002	0.9491218	2303.4782840	-1022.8276039
HUN	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.2834268	0.0000000	0.9535596	2324.8152044	-1067.3653028
HUN	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.3220814	0.0000000	0.9491220	2303.4784333	-1029.0201300
IDN	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.5192693	0.0000000	0.9146493	305.0747698	-197.7229477
IDN	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.6211057	0.0000000	0.8971687	292.8324976	-174.9917751
IDN	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.5703114	0.0003749	0.9049279	298.3149198	-184.5632250
IDN	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.6211057	0.0000000	0.8971704	292.8323470	-174.9937641
IDN	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.6211057	0.0000000	0.8971695	292.8317590	-179.7967128
IRL	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.2088275	0.0143105	0.9772782	2569.1155517	-1359.9304403
IRL	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.2073867	0.0000036	0.9774790	2571.5504173	-1364.8037711

Country	Model	Loss	Rel. std. loss	R2	Log-likelihood	ΔBIC
IRL	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.2090907	0.0200323	0.9772362	2568.5462746	-1358.9156430
IRL	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.2088306	0.0352422	0.9772776	2569.1090642	-1359.9153338
IRL	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.2088274	0.0144979	0.9772784	2569.1199148	-1366.2417945
ISR	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.4160179	0.0062564	0.9709201	1893.2428702	-1010.4705652
ISR	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.4349423	0.0000136	0.9701674	1885.8473780	-996.4417954
ISR	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.4339349	0.0008507	0.9698446	1882.2493491	-990.5338945
ISR	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.4349423	0.0000322	0.9701674	1885.8468109	-996.4418756
ISR	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.4349423	0.0000111	0.9701674	1885.8485980	-1002.7501047
JOR	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	1.3140447	0.0000227	0.8158654	859.9004778	-213.5884682
JOR	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	1.3883468	0.0000158	0.8112079	854.4614037	-204.7457457
JOR	\mathcal{M}_δ	1.3140447	0.0010034	0.8158620	859.9018193	-213.5819671
JOR	\mathcal{M}_μ	1.3044454	0.0040242	0.8169297	860.5974454	-215.6406373
JOR	\mathcal{M}_{null}	1.3140446	0.0000000	0.8158654	859.9040348	-219.4577945
JPN	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.0814135	0.0000000	0.9672378	794.7905570	-850.5394247
JPN	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.0683921	0.0113106	0.9730056	818.4672910	-897.7889660
JPN	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.0513784	0.0000323	0.9785380	846.1711542	-953.7491905
JPN	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.0814137	0.0000001	0.9672373	794.7938193	-850.5360642
JPN	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.0814135	0.0000002	0.9672371	794.7868478	-856.0313369
KAZ	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.1865516	0.0000476	0.8295751	214.6552620	-174.1895588
KAZ	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.2496131	0.0000000	0.7623985	199.8289770	-144.2825364
KAZ	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.2390774	0.0000000	0.7721660	201.6233048	-148.0605220
KAZ	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.2362297	0.0000001	0.7769984	202.2588602	-149.9899724
KAZ	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.2496130	0.0000001	0.7624011	199.8317347	-148.7833403
KOR	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.6920979	0.0649634	0.9155851	2216.2272046	-646.0307164
KOR	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.8387203	0.0000073	0.8985858	2168.9233801	-556.4976910
KOR	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.6985206	0.0000000	0.9123594	2202.6982338	-627.7305826
KOR	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.6614961	0.2464106	0.9192266	2224.9307739	-667.5495675
KOR	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.7946315	0.0000000	0.9020007	2176.7551440	-579.4032059
LBN	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	1.3016604	0.0240624	0.8243273	807.8076783	-327.5331892
LBN	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	1.4386036	0.0000001	0.8073042	782.3615142	-282.3978581
LBN	\mathcal{M}_δ	1.4380388	0.0005367	0.8117306	789.9437981	-293.7384027
LBN	\mathcal{M}_μ	1.4320212	0.0000001	0.8135593	792.1142739	-298.5017188
LBN	\mathcal{M}_{null}	1.4416777	0.0000000	0.8100418	788.0379102	-295.5709325
LBY	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	2.2780600	0.0000128	0.9267840	378.4283856	-11.0745573
LBY	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	2.8894278	0.0000473	0.9079340	364.6708243	16.8746157
LBY	\mathcal{M}_δ	3.5313144	0.0002249	0.8853192	349.5494084	43.6715402
LBY	\mathcal{M}_μ	3.4722522	0.0000224	0.8868652	350.6939375	42.0157078
LBY	\mathcal{M}_{null}	2.7553149	0.0000477	0.9107669	365.7889379	8.2576748
LKA	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	1.5941187	0.0003071	0.8115942	336.9975384	-92.8885083
LKA	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	1.6362543	0.0000000	0.8102917	337.0514707	-91.6277204
LKA	\mathcal{M}_δ	1.6322208	0.0022002	0.8084860	335.3889986	-89.8940407
LKA	\mathcal{M}_μ	1.6362543	0.0025755	0.8102917	337.0514702	-91.6277204
LKA	\mathcal{M}_{null}	1.6362543	0.0000000	0.8102917	337.0514708	-96.8372065

Country	Model	Loss	Rel. std. loss	R2	Log-likelihood	ΔBIC
LTU	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.2792254	0.0000068	0.9197774	550.3188221	-359.2088757
LTU	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.2792263	0.0011184	0.9197673	550.3111851	-359.1746619
LTU	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.2539895	0.0000002	0.9241161	555.7579934	-374.2208641
LTU	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.2554806	0.0000000	0.9240155	556.4417023	-373.8632704
LTU	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.2792264	0.0000000	0.9197682	550.3064726	-364.7762372
LUX	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.1687301	0.0027144	0.9756622	606.0315078	-387.5202145
LUX	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.1556444	0.0423426	0.9776990	616.1184100	-405.6120311
LUX	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.1556444	0.0037217	0.9776974	616.1053905	-405.5967384
LUX	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.1556444	0.0514556	0.9776986	616.1152846	-405.6079128
LUX	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.1556444	0.0000000	0.9776985	616.1172377	-410.9401680
IVA	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.2953602	0.0000000	0.9317351	543.8952197	-366.6813027
IVA	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.2877696	0.0000698	0.9322366	544.6567294	-368.6722851
IVA	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.2280066	0.0002703	0.9426518	563.8282263	-413.7302090
IVA	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.2682572	0.0000000	0.9354481	550.4990299	-381.7817245
IVA	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.2953602	0.0000000	0.9317370	543.8963214	-372.2873909
MAC	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	1.1294488	0.0004599	0.9315991	1531.4525516	-289.1433884
MAC	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.9767320	0.0000041	0.9406784	1567.2754683	-349.5263422
MAC	\mathcal{M}_δ	1.1294497	0.0051249	0.9315974	1531.4577652	-289.1325538
MAC	\mathcal{M}_μ	1.1294485	0.0005140	0.9315978	1531.4587640	-289.1354956
MAC	\mathcal{M}_{null}	1.1294486	0.0005148	0.9315990	1531.4584828	-295.1922572
MAR	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.8537848	0.0234547	0.9349568	650.3604985	-264.3866710
MAR	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.9295200	0.0000018	0.9296139	640.4149824	-245.1246477
MAR	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.9016048	0.0040674	0.9319661	643.9018432	-253.4178828
MAR	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.9173997	0.0000204	0.9310205	642.7052567	-250.0499976
MAR	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.9295200	0.0000035	0.9296140	640.4143693	-250.6218776
MEX	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.4508260	0.0000993	0.9151172	1435.2035699	-631.2102997
MEX	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.4876843	0.0000001	0.9084882	1420.6198791	-603.6884578
MEX	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.4392520	0.0149692	0.9163000	1437.2548352	-636.3463466
MEX	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.4866618	0.0092329	0.9082319	1420.0192358	-602.6647468
MEX	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.4876843	0.0000001	0.9084879	1420.6159465	-609.5898333
MYS	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.2895046	0.0785445	0.9539404	1973.5958108	-1124.8476489
MYS	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.3399726	0.0000000	0.9474011	1937.0418339	-1054.3528091
MYS	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.3399726	0.0000000	0.9474014	1937.0487616	-1054.3553106
MYS	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.3169605	0.0000000	0.9509908	1955.6429441	-1091.8872434
MYS	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.3399726	0.0000000	0.9474012	1937.0402581	-1060.6285880
NGA	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	2.7990310	0.0000239	0.9395854	495.7796031	11.7048325
NGA	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	2.7992006	0.0000615	0.9395758	495.6501030	11.7242375
NGA	\mathcal{M}_δ	2.6256522	0.0000111	0.9431462	498.4576558	4.2936995
NGA	\mathcal{M}_μ	2.7268460	0.0000217	0.9411712	496.2771356	8.4598284
NGA	\mathcal{M}_{null}	2.7990746	0.0000159	0.9395804	495.7132708	6.9110458
NLD	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.1466304	0.0000001	0.9582107	1657.4935262	-1562.8725186
NLD	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.2092032	0.0000000	0.9418981	1567.4351623	-1381.9447140
NLD	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.1340786	0.0351018	0.9609515	1678.9038968	-1600.1142643

Country	Model	Loss	Rel. std. loss	R2	Log-likelihood	ΔBIC
NLD	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.2097818	0.0272475	0.9412098	1564.2116085	-1375.4789279
NLD	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.2097818	0.0000000	0.9412096	1564.2134536	-1381.7853394
NOR	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.2399445	0.0130421	0.9780959	2521.5074784	-1298.8700700
NOR	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.2390888	0.0016231	0.9781834	2522.6463097	-1301.0687029
NOR	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.2400056	0.0128037	0.9780893	2521.4101099	-1298.7067950
NOR	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.2399438	0.0130562	0.9780959	2521.5037000	-1298.8707092
NOR	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.2398829	0.0193799	0.9780996	2521.5638888	-1305.2721046
NZL	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.9073281	0.0037365	0.9129915	1654.8440041	-567.6419686
NZL	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.8772374	0.0000059	0.9140447	1656.6103203	-573.5852855
NZL	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.4805584	0.0203982	0.9447784	1759.6846130	-789.5124824
NZL	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.4917836	0.0120060	0.9442763	1758.4536220	-785.0947066
NZL	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.9073281	0.0000000	0.9129914	1654.8396788	-573.8317817
OMN	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.7889506	0.0396981	0.9139409	1112.8720701	-153.1574333
OMN	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.6700664	0.0860673	0.9239838	1120.4887405	-183.5588674
OMN	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.8933917	0.0678704	0.9031544	1102.8136604	-124.2268460
OMN	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.8791464	0.0000000	0.9020953	1095.4922578	-121.5620907
OMN	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.8520861	0.0006775	0.9052430	1100.9144521	-135.0695316
PAN	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	1.1143223	0.0000000	0.8199065	998.7151866	-355.1878253
PAN	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	1.1149436	0.0000000	0.8201169	998.8693793	-355.6869349
PAN	\mathcal{M}_δ	1.1100368	0.0002924	0.8199278	998.2834172	-355.2383815
PAN	\mathcal{M}_μ	1.1149435	0.0000000	0.8201169	998.8720122	-355.6869611
PAN	\mathcal{M}_{null}	1.1149436	0.0000000	0.8201166	998.8746400	-361.7432027
PER	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.8254032	0.0311618	0.8826033	573.8679392	-274.9069780
PER	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.9361490	0.0000000	0.8671464	559.4016095	-244.7267453
PER	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.8882912	0.0000974	0.8760467	567.2656212	-261.6465567
PER	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.9055167	0.0000000	0.8725708	564.1687729	-254.8983509
PER	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.9361490	0.0000000	0.8671464	559.4031274	-250.2239393
POL	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.2535426	0.0000000	0.9438326	1807.0469575	-1001.0879697
POL	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.3163218	0.0000000	0.9326013	1768.7678021	-923.2501964
POL	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.3162856	0.0000403	0.9326143	1768.7760416	-923.3322541
POL	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.2782767	0.0000000	0.9379993	1785.4443202	-958.8962784
POL	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.3163218	0.0000000	0.9326025	1768.7577185	-929.3142565
PRT	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.3321047	0.0000076	0.9133453	1726.5468270	-1093.0105775
PRT	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.3453640	0.0127740	0.9112486	1719.7441003	-1079.8850541
PRT	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.3369898	0.0000004	0.9136215	1727.2952235	-1094.7635003
PRT	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.3417620	0.0000000	0.9114441	1720.4004837	-1081.0956205
PRT	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.3453640	0.0000000	0.9112488	1719.7422418	-1086.1944995
PRY	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.7911077	0.0000299	0.8628434	618.4255027	-283.9049804
PRY	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.8457188	0.0000000	0.8541465	610.2534769	-268.9040302
PRY	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.8457189	0.0000006	0.8541473	610.2555041	-268.9052712
PRY	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.8457188	0.0000003	0.8541469	610.2551282	-268.9046708
PRY	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.8457188	0.0000007	0.8541468	610.2536061	-274.4016218
QAT	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	1.9266798	0.0038751	0.9118724	1618.1838222	-63.5800421

Country	Model	Loss	Rel. std. loss	R2	Log-likelihood	ΔBIC
QAT	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	2.0139147	0.0000255	0.9086920	1608.4377172	-51.8806944
QAT	\mathcal{M}_δ	1.9353840	0.0001128	0.9115033	1615.0203438	-62.2009448
QAT	\mathcal{M}_μ	1.9353839	0.0226246	0.9115036	1615.0306966	-62.2018858
QAT	\mathcal{M}_{null}	1.9353843	0.0000104	0.9115025	1615.0092877	-67.9971407
ROU	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.8900993	0.0290867	0.8907507	1747.7760599	-447.7210801
ROU	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	1.0376017	0.0000015	0.8796222	1727.7138904	-406.3009748
ROU	\mathcal{M}_δ	1.0376021	0.0000221	0.8796235	1727.7104815	-406.3056340
ROU	\mathcal{M}_μ	1.0008829	0.0125723	0.8786329	1723.9683488	-402.8060015
ROU	\mathcal{M}_{null}	1.0376017	0.0000001	0.8796230	1727.7051904	-412.3607662
RUS	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.6174841	0.0000000	0.9566539	1070.3858708	-349.4521333
RUS	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.8291502	0.0000002	0.9429638	1037.3556155	-282.4815040
RUS	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.8291506	0.0000000	0.9429651	1037.3633751	-282.4866992
RUS	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.8194430	0.0000824	0.9438272	1038.7924091	-286.2030003
RUS	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.8291502	0.0000000	0.9429641	1037.3532266	-287.9799069
SAU	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	1.4447598	0.0000015	0.9319666	318.2772364	-63.7460639
SAU	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	1.1467943	0.0000016	0.9491154	335.8594189	-98.0178968
SAU	\mathcal{M}_δ	1.4317991	0.0000000	0.9331044	319.2716499	-65.7362927
SAU	\mathcal{M}_μ	1.3103942	0.0000004	0.9409868	327.3080046	-80.5301406
SAU	\mathcal{M}_{null}	1.4447565	0.0000027	0.9319483	318.1644064	-68.4849842
SGP	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.4390113	0.0002142	0.9326026	2040.0506241	-979.1514085
SGP	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.4389674	0.1024984	0.9330349	2041.7687561	-982.6841384
SGP	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.4381149	0.0988135	0.9327193	2040.8073272	-980.1034145
SGP	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.4390113	0.0001842	0.9326026	2040.0476396	-979.1513242
SGP	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.4390113	0.1632410	0.9326026	2040.0510546	-985.4594657
SVK	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.0897265	0.2508679	0.9841495	1031.5427644	-671.5084754
SVK	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.1076807	0.0000152	0.9797558	999.7833418	-607.6491798
SVK	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.1297093	0.0563428	0.9763511	979.6865381	-567.0771140
SVK	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.1164278	0.0012728	0.9782005	991.2554924	-588.3305464
SVK	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.1135388	0.0000000	0.9781674	991.0807478	-593.4997133
SVN	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.1106088	0.0196362	0.9794616	807.4033352	-625.2063291
SVN	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.1204472	0.0001807	0.9768129	791.5610114	-592.4550281
SVN	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.1060602	0.0012029	0.9792287	805.5613897	-622.1622849
SVN	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.1198190	0.0006017	0.9769728	792.4983162	-594.3233439
SVN	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.1204460	0.0001852	0.9768135	791.5636796	-598.0604505
SWE	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.1794411	0.0000246	0.9827111	2093.2525551	-1458.8338866
SWE	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.1679885	0.0011001	0.9840927	2115.9414425	-1504.5572179
SWE	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.1604230	0.0619388	0.9845382	2124.0345953	-1520.1547048
SWE	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.1773051	0.0333840	0.9828882	2095.9941251	-1464.4867308
SWE	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.1794411	0.0000000	0.9827112	2093.2494231	-1465.1444556
THA	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.3214689	0.0000002	0.9515592	1740.3783079	-881.8617066
THA	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.3563113	0.0000219	0.9490399	1729.7252912	-860.2127021
THA	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.3563231	0.0000376	0.9490292	1729.6876773	-860.1227083
THA	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.3563111	0.0000166	0.9490411	1729.7307152	-860.2231110

Country	Model	Loss	Rel. std. loss	R2	Log-likelihood	ΔBIC
THA	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.3563111	0.0000002	0.9490411	1729.7276038	-866.2793417
TKM	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.6120721	0.0002175	0.8484762	110.4929157	-52.1194340
TKM	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.6125306	0.0002738	0.8486140	110.5452317	-52.1740147
TKM	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.6125441	0.0000282	0.8483613	110.4933587	-52.0739457
TKM	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.6125429	0.0000481	0.8483465	110.4568505	-52.0681256
TKM	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.6125373	0.0000492	0.8483298	110.4627760	-56.1558440
TUN	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.6040435	0.0519402	0.8800402	970.7830183	-525.8558531
TUN	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.6553858	0.0000039	0.8721401	959.5907734	-502.5129657
TUN	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.6413280	0.0134767	0.8740118	962.3288209	-507.9103306
TUN	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.6486814	0.0000013	0.8731389	960.7741688	-505.3833771
TUN	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.6553859	0.0000000	0.8721396	959.5919379	-508.4144076
TUR	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.5613733	0.0036904	0.9221724	1006.5304764	-455.9797216
TUR	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.5743223	0.0000163	0.9212163	1004.4008375	-452.2555678
TUR	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.5537710	0.0000113	0.9241992	1010.4413593	-464.0276218
TUR	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.5564595	0.0000000	0.9225319	1006.5641070	-457.3917962
TUR	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.5743230	0.0000163	0.9212166	1004.4010786	-457.9771897
UKR	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.2824879	0.0000003	0.8475939	237.3301802	-170.0780074
UKR	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.2448255	0.0000002	0.8612119	241.8217522	-181.3100499
UKR	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.1863009	0.0000001	0.8928971	257.3043951	-212.4090202
UKR	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.2496387	0.0000212	0.8602308	242.1071349	-180.4647504
UKR	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.2824878	0.0000003	0.8476001	237.3437052	-174.8704237
URY	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.3707057	0.0004125	0.9539609	760.9348292	-446.7383706
URY	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.3801091	0.0000909	0.9515936	754.4475193	-433.2002436
URY	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.3801091	0.0739791	0.9515934	754.4467727	-433.1992421
URY	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.4148870	0.0000000	0.9462801	739.8061158	-405.0794658
URY	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.3801091	0.0000489	0.9515934	754.4502665	-438.7974684
USA	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.1668963	0.0055876	0.9697761	1854.4974683	-1504.7078129
USA	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.1691152	0.0000027	0.9698283	1854.8253141	-1505.6582104
USA	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.1869925	0.0006049	0.9658160	1820.5736973	-1437.1131786
USA	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.1691152	0.0211774	0.9698284	1854.8269747	-1505.6591624
USA	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.1691152	0.0221088	0.9698284	1854.8267976	-1511.9671769
VEN	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.7248894	0.0302883	0.9314021	368.7917156	-158.4962726
VEN	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.6719343	0.0000000	0.9369305	373.8565502	-168.7471573
VEN	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.7248895	0.0000351	0.9314017	368.7906482	-158.4955756
VEN	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.7248898	0.0371293	0.9314029	368.7920561	-158.4976122
VEN	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.7248892	0.0000001	0.9314027	368.7897007	-163.3013450
VNM	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	2.3967138	0.0012084	0.5717167	960.8749519	-14.6593163
VNM	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	2.4133088	0.0000400	0.5678732	960.0251253	-13.0243703
VNM	\mathcal{M}_δ	2.4132716	0.0000647	0.5679233	959.9523137	-13.0455685
VNM	\mathcal{M}_μ	2.2242733	0.0000015	0.5854469	961.8716340	-20.6221612
VNM	\mathcal{M}_{null}	2.4132930	0.0000029	0.5678849	959.9594100	-18.2388068
ZAF	\mathcal{M}_{α^+}	0.4738056	0.0014702	0.9471435	1054.7190010	-621.0423136
ZAF	\mathcal{M}_{α^-}	0.4936819	0.0000042	0.9466293	1051.1700514	-617.4985641

Country	Model	Loss	Rel. std. loss	R2	Log-likelihood	ΔBIC
ZAF	\mathcal{M}_δ	0.4936820	0.0001680	0.9466294	1051.1688630	-617.4996371
ZAF	\mathcal{M}_μ	0.4936819	0.0000044	0.9466295	1051.1689693	-617.4999436
ZAF	\mathcal{M}_{null}	0.4936819	0.0001973	0.9466293	1051.1698206	-623.4012024

Tab. S4.2: Results of the numerical simulations. Numerical values for each model and each country correspond to the optimization run with the minimum loss value. "Rel. std. loss" corresponds to the standard deviation of the loss values obtained for the five independent runs, divided by the mean loss value. Low "Rel. std. loss" indicates that the optimization runs have converged towards the same maximum likelihood.

Country Code	Country Name	Country Code	Country Name
AGO	Angola	LBN	Lebanon
ARE	United Arab Emirates	LBY	Libya
ARG	Argentina	LKA	Sri Lanka
AUS	Australia	LTU	Lithuania
AUT	Austria	LUX	Luxembourg
AZE	Azerbaijan	IVA	Latvia
BEL	Belgium	MAC	Macao SAR, China
BGD	Bangladesh	MAR	Morocco
BGR	Bulgaria	MEX	Mexico
BHR	Bahrain	MMR	Myanmar
BLR	Belarus	MYS	Malaysia
BOL	Bolivia	NGA	Nigeria
BRA	Brazil	NLD	Netherlands
CAN	Canada	NOR	Norway
CHE	Switzerland	NZL	New Zealand
CHL	Chile	OMN	Oman
CHN	China	PAK	Pakistan
COL	Colombia	PAN	Panama
CRI	Costa Rica	PER	Peru
CUB	Cuba	POL	Poland
CZE	Czech Republic	PRI	Puerto Rico
DEU	Germany	PRT	Portugal
DNK	Denmark	PRY	Paraguay
DOM	Dominican Republic	QAT	Qatar
DZA	Algeria	ROU	Romania
ECU	Ecuador	RUS	Russian Federation
EGY	Egypt, Arab Rep.	SAU	Saudi Arabia
ESP	Spain	SDN	Sudan
ETH	Ethiopia	SGP	Singapore
FIN	Finland	SRB	Serbia
FRA	France	SVK	Slovak Republic
GBR	United Kingdom	SVN	Slovenia
GHA	Ghana	SWE	Sweden
GRC	Greece	SYR	Syrian Arab Republic
GTM	Guatemala	THA	Thailand
HKG	Hong Kong SAR, China	TKM	Turkmenistan
HRV	Croatia	TUN	Tunisia
HUN	Hungary	TUR	Turkey
IDN	Indonesia	TZA	Tanzania
IND	India	UKR	Ukraine
IRL	Ireland	URY	Uruguay
IRN	Iran, Islamic Rep.	USA	United States
IRQ	Iraq	UZB	Uzbekistan
ISR	Israel	VEN	Venezuela, RB
JOR	Jordan	VNM	Vietnam
JPN	Japan	WLD	World
KAZ	Kazakhstan	YEM	Yemen, Rep.
KEN	Kenya	ZAF	South Africa
KOR	Korea, Rep.		

Tab. S4.1: ISO 3166-1 country codes for each of the 100 country investigated.

	Loglikelihood	Loglikelihood residuals
(Intercept)	0.000 (0.045)	1.495** (0.474)
NT.	0.928*** (0.046)	
N		-0.230** (0.071)
log(GDP)		0.693*** (0.187)
Number of countries	69	69
R ²	0.861	0.174

Tab. S4.3: Linear regression model coefficients for the effect of the number of data points (NT) on the best model loglikelihood, and linear regression model coefficients for the effect of GDP and number of economic activities (N) on the residuals. *** $p < 0.001$

Deep learning approximations for non-local nonlinear PDEs with Neumann boundary conditions

by Victor Boussange^{1,2}, Sebastian Becker³, Arnulf Jentzen^{4,5},
Benno Kuckuck⁵, and Loïc Pellissier^{1,2}

¹ Unit of Land Change Science, Swiss Federal Research Institute
for Forest, Snow and Landscape (WSL), Switzerland

² Landscape Ecology, Institute of Terrestrial Ecosystems,
Department of Environmental Systems Science, ETH Zürich,

³ Risklab, Department of Mathematics, ETH Zürich,

⁴ School of Data Science and Shenzhen Research Institute of Big Data,
The Chinese University of Hong Kong, Shenzhen, China,

⁵ Applied Mathematics: Institute for Analysis and Numerics,
Faculty of Mathematics and Computer Science, University of Münster,

arXiv:2205.03672

Revision requested from Journal of Partial Differential Equations and Applications

” *The key to growth is the introduction of higher dimensions of consciousness into our awareness.*

— Lao Tzu (c. 4th century BCE)

Nonlinear partial differential equations (PDEs) are used to model dynamical processes in a large number of scientific fields, ranging from finance to biology. In many applications standard local models are not sufficient to accurately account for certain non-local phenomena such as, e.g., interactions at a distance. In order to properly capture these phenomena non-local nonlinear PDE models are frequently employed in the literature. In this article we propose two numerical methods based on machine learning and on Picard iterations, respectively, to approximately solve non-local nonlinear PDEs. The proposed machine learning-based method is an extended variant of a deep learning-based splitting-up type approximation method previously introduced in the literature and utilizes neural networks to provide approximate solutions on a subset of the spatial domain of the solution. The Picard iterations-based method is an extended variant of the so-called *full history recursive multilevel Picard* approximation scheme previously introduced in the literature and provides an approximate solution for a single point of the domain. Both methods are mesh-free and allow non-local nonlinear PDEs with Neumann boundary conditions to be solved in high dimensions. In the two methods, the numerical difficulties arising due to the dimensionality of the PDEs are avoided by (i) using the correspondence between the expected trajectory of reflected stochastic processes and the solution of PDEs (given by the Feynman–Kac formula) and by (ii) using a plain vanilla Monte Carlo integration to handle the non-local term. We evaluate the performance of the two methods on five different PDEs arising in physics and biology. In all cases, the methods yield good results in up to 10 dimensions with short run times. Our work extends recently developed methods to overcome the curse of dimensionality in solving PDEs.

5.1 Introduction

In this article, we derive numerical schemes to approximately solve high-dimensional non-local nonlinear partial differential equations (PDEs) with Neumann boundary conditions. Such PDEs have been used to describe a variety of processes in physics, engineering, finance, and biology, but can generally not be solved analytically, requiring numerical methods to provide approximate solutions. However, traditional numerical methods are for the most part computationally infeasible for high-dimensional problems, calling for the development of novel approximation methods.

The need for solving non-local nonlinear PDEs has been expressed in various fields as they provide a more general description of the dynamical systems than their local counterparts (Kavallaris and Suzuki, 2018; D’Elia et al., 2020; Sunderasan, 2020). In physics and engineering, non-local nonlinear PDEs are found, e.g., in models of Ohmic heating production (Lacey, 1995), in the investigation of the fully turbulent behavior of real flows (Caglioti et al., 1995), in phase field models allowing non-local interactions (Barone et al., 1971; Gajewski and Zacharias, 2003; Coleman, 1994; Hairer and Shen, 2016), or in phase transition models with conservation of mass (Rubinstein and Sternberg, 1992; Stoleriu, 2011); see Kavallaris and Suzuki, 2018 for further references. In finance, non-local PDEs are used, e.g., in jump-diffusion models for the pricing of derivatives where the dynamics of stock prices are described by stochastic processes experiencing large jumps (Merton, 1976; Chan, 1999; Kou, 2002; Abergel and Tachet, 2010; Benth et al., 2001; Sunderasan, 2020; Cruz and Ševčovič, 2020; Cont and Tankov, 2004). Penalty methods for pricing American put options such as in Kou’s jump-diffusion model (Huang et al., 2013; Gan et al., 2020), considering large investors where the agent policy affects the assets prices (Amadori, 2003; Abergel and Tachet, 2010), or considering default risks (Pham, 2009; Henry-Labordère, 2012) can further introduce nonlinear terms in non-local PDEs. In economics, non-local nonlinear PDEs appear, e.g., in evolutionary game theory with the so-called replicator-mutator equation capturing continuous strategy spaces (Oechssler and Riedel, 2001; Kavallaris et al., 2017; Hamel et al., 2020; Alfaro and Carles, 2017; Alfaro and Veruete, 2019) or in growth models where consumption is non-local (Banerjee et al., 2021). In biology, non-local nonlinear PDEs are used, e.g., to model processes determining the interaction and evolution of organisms. Examples include models of morphogenesis and cancer evolution (Lorz et al., 2013; Chen et al., 2020b; Villa et al., 2021), models of gene regulatory networks (Pájaro et al., 2017), population genetics models with the non-local Fisher–Kolmogorov–Petrovsky–Piskunov (Fisher–KPP) equations (FISHER, 1937; Hamel and Nadirashvili, 2001; Bian et al., 2017; Perthame and Génieys, 2007; Berestycki et al., 2009; Houchmandzadeh and Vallade, 2017; Wang et al., 2021), and quantitative genetics models where populations are structured on a phenotypic and/or a geographical space (Burger and Hofbauer, 1994; Génieys et al., 2006; Berestycki et al., 2016; Nordbotten and Stenseth, 2016; Nordbotten et al., 2018; Roques and Bonnefon, 2016; Doebeli and Ispolatov, 2010; Nordbotten et al., 2020). In such models, Neumann boundary conditions are used, e.g., to model the effect of the borders of the geographical domain on the movement of the organisms.

Real world systems such as those just mentioned may be of considerable complexity and accurately capturing the dynamics of these systems may require models of high dimensionality (Doebeli and Ispolatov, 2010), leading to complications in obtaining numerical approximations. For example, the number of dimensions of the PDEs may correspond in finance to the number of financial assets (such as stocks, commodities, exchange rates, and interest rates) in the involved portfolio; in evolutionary dynamics, to the dimension of the strategy space; and in biology, to the number of genes modelled (Pájaro et al., 2017) or to the dimension of the geographical or the phenotypic space over which the organisms are structured. Standard approximation methods for PDEs such as finite difference approximation methods, finite element methods, spectral Galerkin approximation methods, and sparse grid approximation methods all suffer from the so called *curse of dimensionality* (Bellman, 2010), meaning that their computational costs increase exponentially in the number of dimensions of the PDE under consideration.

Numerical methods exploiting stochastic representations of the solutions of PDEs can in some cases overcome the curse of dimensionality. Specifically, simple Monte Carlo averages of the associated stochastic processes have been proposed a long time ago to solve high-dimensional linear PDEs, such as, e.g., Black–Scholes and Kolmogorov PDEs (Metropolis and Ulam, 1949; Bauer, 1958). Recently, two novel classes of methods have proved successful in dealing with high-dimensional nonlinear PDEs, namely deep learning-based and full history recursive multilevel Picard approximation methods (in the following we will abbreviate *full history recursive multilevel Picard* by MLP). The explosive success of deep learning in recent years across a wide range of applications (LeCun et al., 2015) has inspired a variety of neural network-based approximation methods for high-dimensional PDEs; see Beck et al., 2020 for an overview. One class of such methods is based on reformulating the PDE as a stochastic learning problem through the Feynman–Kac formula (E et al., 2017; Han et al., 2018; Beck et al., 2021b). In particular, the *deep splitting* scheme introduced in (Beck et al., 2021a) relies on splitting the differential operator into a linear and a nonlinear part and in that sense belongs to the class of splitting-up methods (Cox and Neerven, 2013; Gyöngy and Krylov, 2003; Hochbruck and Ostermann, 2005). The PDE approximation problem is then decomposed along the time axis into a sequence of separate learning problems. The deep splitting approximation scheme has proved capable of computing reasonable approximations to the solutions of nonlinear PDEs in up to 10000 dimensions. On the other hand, the MLP approximation method, introduced in (E et al., 2019a; Hutzenthaler et al., 2020; E et al., 2021b), utilizes the Feynman–Kac formula to reformulate the PDE problem as a fixed point equation. It further reduces the complexity of the numerical approximation of the time integral through a multilevel Monte Carlo approach. However, neither the deep splitting nor the MLP method can, until now, account for non-localness and Neumann boundary conditions.

The goal of this article is to overcome these limitations and thus we generalize the deep splitting method and the MLP approximation method to approximately solve non-local nonlinear PDEs with Neumann boundary conditions. We handle the non-local term by a plain vanilla Monte Carlo integration and address Neumann boundary conditions by constructing reflected stochastic processes. While the MLP method can, in one run, only provide an approximate solution at a single point $x \in D$ of the spatial domain $D \subseteq \mathbb{R}^d$

where $d \in \mathbb{N} = \{1, 2, \dots\}$, the machine learning-based method can in principle provide an approximate solution on a full subset of the spatial domain D (however, cf., e.g., (Heinrich, 1998; Heinrich and Sindambiwe, 1999; Grohs and Voigtlaender, 2021) for results on limitations on the performance of such approximation schemes). We use both methods to solve five non-local nonlinear PDEs arising in models from biology and physics and cross-validate the results of the simulations. We manage to solve the non-local nonlinear PDEs with reasonable accuracy in up to 10 dimensions.

For an account of classical numerical methods for solving non-local PDEs, such as finite differences, finite elements, and spectral methods, we refer the reader to the recent survey of D'Elia et al., 2020. Several machine-learning based schemes for solving non-local PDEs can also be found in the literature. In particular, the *physics-informed neural network* and *deep Galerkin* approaches (Raissi et al., 2019b; Sirignano and Spiliopoulos, 2018), based on representing an approximation of the whole solution of the PDE as a neural network and using automatic differentiation to do a least-squares minimization of the residual of the PDE, have been extended to fractional PDEs and other non-local PDEs (Pang et al., 2019; Lu et al., 2021; Guo et al., 2022; Al-Aradi et al., 2019; Yuan et al., 2022). While some of these approaches use classical methods susceptible to the curse of dimensionality for the non-local part (Pang et al., 2019; Lu et al., 2021), mesh-free methods suitable for high-dimensional problems have also been investigated (Guo et al., 2022; Al-Aradi et al., 2019; Yuan et al., 2022).

The literature also contains approaches that are more closely related to the machine learning-based algorithm presented here. Frey & Köck (Frey and Köck, 2021; Frey and Köck, 2022) propose an approximation method for non-local semilinear parabolic PDEs with Dirichlet boundary conditions based on and extending the deep splitting method in (Beck et al., 2021a) and carry out numerical simulations for example PDEs in up to 4 dimensions. Castro (Castro, 2021) proposes a numerical scheme for approximately solving non-local nonlinear PDEs based on (Huré et al., 2020) and proves convergence results for this scheme. Finally, Gonon & Schwab (Gonon and Schwab, 2021) provide theoretical results showing that neural networks with ReLU activation functions have sufficient expressive power to approximate solutions of certain high-dimensional non-local linear PDEs without the curse of dimensionality.

There is a more extensive literature on machine learning-based methods for approximately solving standard PDEs without non-local terms but with various boundary conditions, going back to early works by Lagaris et al., 1998; Lagaris et al., 2000 (see also McFall and Mahan, 2009), which employed a grid-based method based on least-squares minimization of the residual and shallow neural networks to solve low-dimensional ODEs and PDEs with Dirichlet, Neumann, and mixed boundary conditions. More recently, approximation methods for PDEs with Neumann (and other) boundary conditions have been proposed using, e.g., physics-informed neural networks (Lu et al., 2021; Sukumar and Srivastava, 2022; Wang and Perdikaris, 2020), the *deep Ritz* method (based on a variational formulation of certain elliptic PDEs) (E and Yu, 2018; Liao and Ming, 2021; Chen et al., 2020a), or adversarial networks (Zang et al., 2020).

The remainder of this article is organized as follows. Section 5.2 discusses a special case of the proposed machine learning-based method, in order to provide a readily comprehensible

exposition of the key ideas of the method. Section 5.3 discusses the general case, which is flexible enough to cover a larger class of PDEs and to allow more sophisticated optimization methods. Section 5.4 presents our extension of the MLP approximation method to non-local nonlinear PDEs, which we use to obtain reference solutions in Section 5.5. Section 5.5 provides numerical simulations for five concrete examples of (non-local) nonlinear PDEs.

5.2 Machine learning-based approximation method in a special case

In this section, we present in Lemma 5.2.2 in Section 5.2.3 below a simplified version of our general machine learning-based algorithm for approximating solutions of non-local nonlinear PDEs with Neumann boundary conditions proposed in Section 5.3 below. This simplified version applies to a smaller class of non-local heat PDEs, specified in Section 5.2.1 below. In Section 5.2.2 we introduce some notation related to the reflection of straight lines on the boundaries of a suitable subset $D \subseteq \mathbb{R}^d$ where $d \in \mathbb{N}$, which will be used to describe time-discrete reflected stochastic processes that are employed in our approximations throughout the rest of the article. The simplified algorithm described in Section 5.2.3 below is limited to using neural networks of a particular architecture that are trained using plain vanilla stochastic gradient descent, whereas the full version proposed in Lemma 5.3.1 in Section 5.3.2 below is formulated in such a way that it encompasses a wide array of neural network architectures and more sophisticated training methods, in particular Adam optimization, minibatches, and batch normalization. Stripping away some of these more intricate aspects of the full algorithm is intended to exhibit more acutely the central ideas in the proposed approximation method.

The simplified algorithm described in this section as well as the more general version proposed in Lemma 5.3.1 in Section 5.3.2 below are based on the deep splitting method introduced in Beck et al., 2021a, which combines operator splitting with a previous deep learning-based approximation method for Kolmogorov PDEs (Beck et al., 2021b); see also Beck et al., 2020, Sections 2 and 3 for an exposition of these methods.

5.2.1 Partial differential equations (PDEs) under consideration

Let $T \in (0, \infty)$, $d \in \mathbb{N}$, let $\mathbb{D} \subseteq \mathbb{R}^d$ be a closed set with sufficiently smooth boundary $\partial_{\mathbb{D}}$, let $\mathbf{n}: \partial_{\mathbb{D}} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$ be an outer unit normal vector field associated to \mathbb{D} , let $g \in C(D, \mathbb{R})$, let $\nu_x: \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{D}) \rightarrow [0, 1]$, $x \in \mathbb{D}$, be probability measures, let $f: \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ be measurable, let $u = (u(t, x))_{(t,x) \in [0,T] \times \mathbb{D}} \in C^{1,2}([0, T] \times \mathbb{D}, \mathbb{R})$ have at most polynomially growing partial

derivatives, assume¹ for every $t \in (0, T]$, $x \in \partial_{\mathbb{D}}$ that $\langle \mathbf{n}(x), (\nabla_x u)(t, x) \rangle = 0$, and assume for every $t \in [0, T]$, $x \in \mathbb{D}$ that $u(0, x) = g(x)$, $\int_{\mathbb{D}} |f(u(t, x), u(t, \mathbf{x}))| \nu_x(d\mathbf{x}) < \infty$, and

$$(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} u)(t, x) = (\Delta_x u)(t, x) + \int_{\mathbb{D}} f(u(t, x), u(t, \mathbf{x})) \nu_x(d\mathbf{x}). \quad (5.1)$$

Our goal in this section is to approximately calculate under suitable hypotheses the solution $u: [0, T] \times \mathbb{D} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ of the PDE in (5.1).

5.2.2 Reflection principle for the simulation of time discrete reflected processes

Framework 5.2.1 (Reflection principle for the simulation of time discrete reflected processes). Let $d \in \mathbb{N}$, let $\mathbb{D} \subseteq \mathbb{R}^d$ be a closed set with sufficiently smooth boundary $\partial_{\mathbb{D}}$, let $\mathbf{n}: \partial_{\mathbb{D}} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$ be a suitable outer unit normal vector field associated to \mathbb{D} , let $\mathbf{c}: (\mathbb{R}^d)^2 \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$ satisfy for every $a, b \in \mathbb{R}^d$ that

$$\mathbf{c}(a, b) = a + [\inf(\{r \in [0, 1]: a + r(b - a) \notin \mathbb{D}\} \cup \{1\})](b - a), \quad (5.2)$$

let $\mathcal{R}: (\mathbb{R}^d)^2 \rightarrow (\mathbb{R}^d)^2$ satisfy for every $a, b \in \mathbb{R}^d$ that

$$\mathcal{R}(a, b) = \begin{cases} (a, b) & : \mathbf{c}(a, b) = a \\ (\mathbf{c}(a, b), b - 2\mathbf{n}(\mathbf{c}(a, b)) \langle b - \mathbf{c}(a, b), \mathbf{n}(\mathbf{c}(a, b)) \rangle) & : \mathbf{c}(a, b) \notin \{a, b\} \\ (b, b) & : \mathbf{c}(a, b) = b, \end{cases} \quad (5.3)$$

let $P: (\mathbb{R}^d)^2 \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$ satisfy for every $a, b \in \mathbb{R}^d$ that $P(a, b) = b$, let $\mathcal{R}_n: (\mathbb{R}^d)^2 \rightarrow (\mathbb{R}^d)^2$, $n \in \mathbb{N}_0 = \{0\} \cup \mathbb{N}$, satisfy for every $n \in \mathbb{N}_0$, $x, y \in \mathbb{R}^d$ that $\mathcal{R}_0(x, y) = (x, y)$ and $\mathcal{R}_{n+1}(x, y) = \mathcal{R}(\mathcal{R}_n(x, y))$, and let $R: (\mathbb{R}^d)^2 \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$ satisfy for every $x, y \in \mathbb{R}^d$ that

$$R(x, y) = \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} P(\mathcal{R}_n(x, y)). \quad (5.4)$$

5.2.3 Description of the proposed approximation method in a special case

Framework 5.2.2 (Special case of the machine learning-based approximation method). Assume Lemma 5.2.1, let $T, \gamma \in (0, \infty)$, $N, M, K \in \mathbb{N}$, $g \in C^2(\mathbb{R}^d, \mathbb{R})$, $\mathfrak{d}, \mathfrak{h} \in \mathbb{N} \setminus \{1\}$, $t_0, t_1, \dots, t_N \in [0, T]$ satisfy $\mathfrak{d} = \mathfrak{h}(N + 1)d(d + 1)$ and

$$0 = t_0 < t_1 < \dots < t_N = T, \quad (5.5)$$

let $\tau_0, \tau_1, \dots, \tau_N \in [0, T]$ satisfy for every $n \in \{0, 1, \dots, N\}$ that $\tau_n = T - t_{N-n}$, let $f: \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ be measurable, let $(\Omega, \mathcal{F}, \mathbb{P}, (\mathcal{F}_t)_{t \in [0, T]})$ be a filtered probability space, let $\xi^m: \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$,

¹Throughout this article we denote by $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle: (\bigcup_{n \in \mathbb{N}} (\mathbb{R}^n \times \mathbb{R}^n)) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ and $\|\cdot\|: (\bigcup_{n \in \mathbb{N}} \mathbb{R}^n) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ the functions which satisfy for all $n \in \mathbb{N}$, $v = (v_1, \dots, v_n)$, $w = (w_1, \dots, w_n) \in \mathbb{R}^n$ that $\langle v, w \rangle = \sum_{i=1}^n v_i w_i$ and $\|v\| = \sqrt{\langle v, v \rangle} = [\sum_{i=1}^n |v_i|^2]^{1/2}$.

$m \in \mathbb{N}$, be i.i.d. $\mathcal{F}_0/\mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R}^d)$ -measurable random variables, let $W^m: [0, T] \times \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$, $m \in \mathbb{N}$, be i.i.d. standard $(\mathcal{F}_t)_{t \in [0, T]}$ -Brownian motions, for every $m \in \mathbb{N}$ let $\mathcal{Y}^m: \{0, 1, \dots, N\} \times \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$ be the stochastic process which satisfies for every $n \in \{0, 1, \dots, N-1\}$ that $\mathcal{Y}_0^m = \xi^m$ and

$$\mathcal{Y}_{n+1}^m = R(\mathcal{Y}_n^m, \mathcal{Y}_n^m + \sqrt{2}(W_{\tau_{n+1}}^m - W_{\tau_n}^m)), \quad (5.6)$$

let $\mathcal{L}: \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$ satisfy for every $x = (x_1, \dots, x_d) \in \mathbb{R}^d$ that

$$\mathcal{L}(x) = \left(\frac{\exp(x_1)}{\exp(x_1) + 1}, \dots, \frac{\exp(x_d)}{\exp(x_d) + 1} \right), \quad (5.7)$$

for every $\theta = (\theta_1, \dots, \theta_{\mathfrak{d}}) \in \mathbb{R}^{\mathfrak{d}}$, $k, l, v \in \mathbb{N}$ with $v + l(k+1) \leq \mathfrak{d}$ let $A_{k,l}^{\theta,v}: \mathbb{R}^k \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^l$ satisfy for every $x = (x_1, \dots, x_k) \in \mathbb{R}^k$ that

$$A_{k,l}^{\theta,v}(x) = \left(\theta_{v+kl+1} + \left[\sum_{i=1}^k x_i \theta_{v+i} \right], \dots, \theta_{v+kl+l} + \left[\sum_{i=1}^k x_i \theta_{v+(l-1)k+i} \right] \right), \quad (5.8)$$

let $\mathbb{V}_n: \mathbb{R}^{\mathfrak{d}} \times \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$, $n \in \{0, 1, \dots, N\}$, satisfy for every $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$, $\theta \in \mathbb{R}^{\mathfrak{d}}$, $x \in \mathbb{R}^d$ that $\mathbb{V}_0(\theta, x) = g(x)$ and

$$\begin{aligned} \mathbb{V}_n(\theta, x) &= \\ (A_{d,1}^{\theta,(\mathfrak{h}n+\mathfrak{h}-1)d(d+1)} \circ \mathcal{L} \circ A_{d,d}^{\theta,(\mathfrak{h}n+\mathfrak{h}-2)d(d+1)} \circ \dots \circ \mathcal{L} \circ A_{d,d}^{\theta,(\mathfrak{h}n+1)d(d+1)} \circ \mathcal{L} \circ A_{d,d}^{\theta,\mathfrak{h}nd(d+1)})(x), \end{aligned} \quad (5.9)$$

let $\nu_x: \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{D}) \rightarrow [0, 1]$, $x \in \mathbb{D}$, be probability measures, for every $x \in \mathbb{D}$ let $Z_{x,k}^{n,m}: \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{D}$, $k, n, m \in \mathbb{N}$, be i.i.d. random variables which satisfy for every $A \in \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{D})$ that $\mathbb{P}(Z_{x,1}^{1,1} \in A) = \nu_x(A)$, let $\Theta^n: \mathbb{N}_0 \times \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{\mathfrak{d}}$, $n \in \{0, 1, \dots, N\}$, be stochastic processes, for every $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$, $m \in \mathbb{N}$ let $\phi^{n,m}: \mathbb{R}^{\mathfrak{d}} \times \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ satisfy for every $\theta \in \mathbb{R}^{\mathfrak{d}}$, $\omega \in \Omega$ that

$$\begin{aligned} \phi^{n,m}(\theta, \omega) &= \left[\mathbb{V}_n(\theta, \mathcal{Y}_{N-n}^m(\omega)) - \mathbb{V}_{n-1}(\Theta_M^{n-1}(\omega), \mathcal{Y}_{N-n+1}^m(\omega)) \right. \\ &\quad \left. - \frac{(t_n - t_{n-1})}{K} \left[\sum_{k=1}^K f(\mathbb{V}_{n-1}(\Theta_M^{n-1}(\omega), \mathcal{Y}_{N-n+1}^m(\omega)), \mathbb{V}_{n-1}(\Theta_M^{n-1}(\omega), Z_{\mathcal{Y}_{N-n+1}^m(\omega), k}^{n,m}(\omega))) \right] \right]^2, \end{aligned} \quad (5.10)$$

for every $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$, $m \in \mathbb{N}$ let $\Phi^{n,m}: \mathbb{R}^{\mathfrak{d}} \times \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{\mathfrak{d}}$ satisfy for every $\theta \in \mathbb{R}^{\mathfrak{d}}$, $\omega \in \Omega$ that $\Phi^{n,m}(\theta, \omega) = (\nabla_\theta \phi^{n,m})(\theta, \omega)$, and assume for every $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$, $m \in \mathbb{N}$ that

$$\Theta_m^n = \Theta_{m-1}^n - \gamma \Phi^{n,m}(\Theta_{m-1}^n). \quad (5.11)$$

As indicated in Section 5.2.1 above, the algorithm described in Lemma 5.2.2 computes an approximation for a solution of the PDE in Eq. (5.1), i.e., a function $u \in C^{1,2}([0, T] \times D, \mathbb{R})$ which has at most polynomially growing derivatives, which satisfies for every $t \in (0, T]$, $x \in \partial_{\mathbb{D}}$ that $\langle \mathbf{n}(x), (\nabla_x u)(t, x) \rangle = 0$ and which satisfies for every $t \in [0, T]$, $x \in \mathbb{D}$ that $u(0, x) = g(x)$, $\int_{\mathbb{D}} |f(u(t, x), u(t, \mathbf{x}))| \nu_x(d\mathbf{x}) < \infty$, and

$$(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} u)(t, x) = (\Delta_x u)(t, x) + \int_{\mathbb{D}} f(u(t, x), u(t, \mathbf{x})) \nu_x(d\mathbf{x}). \quad (5.12)$$

Let us now add some explanatory comments on the objects and notations employed in Lemma 5.2.2 above. The algorithm in Lemma 5.2.2 decomposes the time interval $[0, T]$ into N subintervals at the times $t_0, t_1, t_2, \dots, t_N \in [0, T]$ (cf. Eq. (5.5)). For every $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$ we aim to approximate the function $\mathbb{R}^d \ni x \mapsto u(t_n, x) \in \mathbb{R}$ by a suitable (realization function of a) fully-connected feedforward neural network. Each of these neural networks is an alternating composition of $\mathfrak{h} - 1$ affine linear functions from \mathbb{R}^d to \mathbb{R}^d (where we think of $\mathfrak{h} \in \mathbb{N} \setminus \{1\}$ as the *length* or *depth* of the neural network), $\mathfrak{h} - 1$ instances of a d -dimensional version of the standard logistic function and finally an affine linear function from \mathbb{R}^d to \mathbb{R} . Every such neural network can be specified by means of $(\mathfrak{h} - 1)(d^2 + d) + d + 1 \leq \mathfrak{h}d(d + 1)$ real parameters and so $N + 1$ of these neural networks can be specified by a parameter vector of length $\mathfrak{d} = \mathfrak{h}(N + 1)d(d + 1) \in \mathbb{N}$. Note that $\mathcal{L}: \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$ in Lemma 5.2.2 above denotes the d -dimensional version of the standard logistic function (cf. Eq. (5.7)) and for every $k, l, v \in \mathbb{N}$, $\theta \in \mathbb{R}^\mathfrak{d}$ with $v + kl + l \leq \mathfrak{d}$ the function $A_{k,l}^{\theta,v}: \mathbb{R}^k \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^l$ in Lemma 5.2.2 denotes an affine linear function specified by means of the parameters $v + 1, v + 2, \dots, v + kl + l$ (cf. Eq. (5.8)). Furthermore, observe that for every $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$, $\theta \in \mathbb{R}^\mathfrak{d}$ the function

$$\mathbb{R}^d \ni x \mapsto \mathbb{V}_n(\theta, x) \in \mathbb{R} \quad (5.13)$$

denotes a neural network specified by means of the parameters $\mathfrak{h}nd(d + 1) + 1, \mathfrak{h}nd(d + 1) + 2, \dots, (\mathfrak{h}n + \mathfrak{h} - 1)d(d + 1) + d + 1$.

The goal of the optimization algorithm in Lemma 5.2.2 above is to find a suitable parameter vector $\theta \in \mathbb{R}^\mathfrak{d}$ such that for every $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$ the neural network $\mathbb{R}^d \ni x \mapsto \mathbb{V}_n(\theta, x) \in \mathbb{R}$ is a good approximation for the solution $\mathbb{R}^d \ni x \mapsto u(t_n, x) \in \mathbb{R}$ to the PDE in Eq. (5.12) at time t_n . This is done by performing successively for each $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$ a plain vanilla stochastic gradient descent (SGD) optimization on a suitable loss function (cf. Eq. (5.11)).

Observe that for every $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$ the stochastic process $\Theta^n: \mathbb{N}_0 \times \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^\mathfrak{d}$ describes the successive estimates computed by the SGD algorithm for the parameter vector that represents (via $\mathbb{V}_n: \mathbb{R}^\mathfrak{d} \times \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$) a suitable approximation to the solution $\mathbb{R}^d \ni x \mapsto u(t_n, x) \in \mathbb{R}$ of the PDE in Eq. (5.12) at time t_n . Next note that $M \in \mathbb{N}$ in Lemma 5.2.2 above denotes the number of gradient descent steps taken for each $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$ and that $\gamma \in (0, \infty)$ denotes the learning rate employed in the SGD algorithm. Moreover, observe that for every $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$, $m \in \{1, 2, \dots, M\}$ the function $\phi^{n,m}: \mathbb{R}^\mathfrak{d} \times \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ denotes the loss function employed in the m th gradient descent step during the approximation of the solution of the PDE in Eq. (5.12) at time t_n (cf. Eq. (5.10)). The loss functions employ a family of i.i.d. time-discrete stochastic processes $\mathcal{Y}^m: \{0, 1, \dots, N\} \times \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$, $m \in \mathbb{N}$, which we think of as discretizations of suitable reflected Brownian motions (cf. Eq. (5.6)). In addition, for every $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$, $m \in \{1, 2, \dots, M\}$, $x \in D$ the loss function $\phi^{n,m}: \mathbb{R}^\mathfrak{d} \times \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ employs a family of i.i.d. random variables $Z_{x,k}^{n,m}: \Omega \rightarrow D$, $k \in \mathbb{N}$, which are used for the Monte Carlo approximation of the non-local term in the PDE in Eq. (5.12) whose solution we are trying to approximate. The number of samples used in these Monte Carlo approximations is denoted by $K \in \mathbb{N}$ in Lemma 5.2.2 above.

Finally, for sufficiently large $N, M, K \in \mathbb{N}$ and sufficiently small $\gamma \in (0, \infty)$ the algorithm in Lemma 5.2.2 above yields for every $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$ a (random) parameter vector

$\Theta_M^n: \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$ which represents a function $\mathbb{R}^d \times \Omega \ni (x, \omega) \mapsto \mathbb{V}_n(\Theta_M^n(\omega), x) \in \mathbb{R}$ that we think of as providing for every $x \in \mathbb{D}$ a suitable approximation

$$\mathbb{V}_n(\Theta_M^n, x) \approx u(t_n, x). \quad (5.14)$$

5.3 Machine learning-based approximation method in the general case

In this section we describe in Lemma 5.3.1 in Section 5.3.2 below the full version of our deep learning-based method for approximating solutions of non-local nonlinear PDEs with Neumann boundary conditions (see Section 5.3.1 for a description of the class of PDEs our approximation method applies to), which generalizes the algorithm introduced in Lemma 5.2.2 in Section 5.2.3 above and which we apply in Section 5.5 below to several examples of non-local nonlinear PDEs.

5.3.1 PDEs under consideration

Let $T \in (0, \infty)$, $d \in \mathbb{N}$, let $\mathbb{D} \subseteq \mathbb{R}^d$ be a closed set with sufficiently smooth boundary $\partial_{\mathbb{D}}$, let $\mathbf{n}: \partial_{\mathbb{D}} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$ be an outer unit normal vector field associated to \mathbb{D} , let $g: \mathbb{D} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$, $\mu: \mathbb{D} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$, and $\sigma: \mathbb{D} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{d \times d}$ be continuous, let $\nu_x: \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{D}) \rightarrow [0, 1]$, $x \in \mathbb{D}$, be probability measures, let $f: [0, T] \times \mathbb{D} \times \mathbb{D} \times \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ be measurable, let $u = (u(t, x))_{(t, x) \in [0, T] \times \mathbb{D}} \in C^{1,2}([0, T] \times \mathbb{D}, \mathbb{R})$ have at most polynomially growing partial derivatives, assume for every $t \in [0, T]$, $x \in \partial_{\mathbb{D}}$ that $\langle \mathbf{n}(x), (\nabla_x u)(t, x) \rangle = 0$, and assume for every $t \in [0, T]$, $x \in \mathbb{D}$ that $u(0, x) = g(x)$, $\int_{\mathbb{D}} |f(t, x, \mathbf{x}, u(t, x), u(t, \mathbf{x}))| \nu_x(d\mathbf{x}) < \infty$, and

$$\begin{aligned} \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} u \right)(t, x) &= \int_{\mathbb{D}} f(t, x, \mathbf{x}, u(t, x), u(t, \mathbf{x})) \nu_x(d\mathbf{x}) \\ &\quad + \langle \mu(x), (\nabla_x u)(t, x) \rangle + \frac{1}{2} \operatorname{Trace}(\sigma(x)[\sigma(x)]^*(\operatorname{Hess}_x u)(t, x)). \end{aligned} \quad (5.15)$$

Our goal is to approximately calculate under suitable hypotheses the solution $u: [0, T] \times \mathbb{D} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ of the PDE in (5.15).

5.3.2 Description of the proposed approximation method in the general case

Framework 5.3.1 (General case of the machine learning-based approximation method). Assume Lemma 5.2.1, let $T \in (0, \infty)$, $N, \varrho, \mathfrak{d}, \varsigma \in \mathbb{N}$, $(M_n)_{n \in \mathbb{N}_0} \subseteq \mathbb{N}$, $(K_n)_{n \in \mathbb{N}} \subseteq \mathbb{N}$, $(J_m)_{m \in \mathbb{N}} \subseteq \mathbb{N}$, $t_0, t_1, \dots, t_N \in [0, T]$ satisfy

$$0 = t_0 < t_1 < \dots < t_N = T, \quad (5.16)$$

let $\tau_0, \tau_1, \dots, \tau_N \in [0, T]$ satisfy for every $n \in \{0, 1, \dots, N\}$ that $\tau_n = T - t_{N-n}$, let $\nu_x: \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{D}) \rightarrow [0, 1]$, $x \in \mathbb{D}$, be probability measures, for every $x \in \mathbb{D}$ let $Z_{x,k}^{n,m,j}: \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{D}$,

$k, n, m, j \in \mathbb{N}$, be i.i.d. random variables which satisfy for every $A \in \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{D})$ that $\mathbb{P}(Z_{x,1}^{1,1,1} \in A) = \nu_x(A)$, let $f: [0, T] \times \mathbb{D} \times \mathbb{D} \times \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ be measurable, let $(\Omega, \mathcal{F}, \mathbb{P}, (\mathcal{F}_t)_{t \in [0, T]})$ be a filtered probability space, for every $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$ let $W^{n,m,j}: [0, T] \times \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$, $m, j \in \mathbb{N}$, be i.i.d. standard $(\mathcal{F}_t)_{t \in [0, T]}$ -Brownian motions, for every $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$ let $\xi^{n,m,j}: \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$, $m, j \in \mathbb{N}$, be i.i.d. $\mathcal{F}_0/\mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R}^d)$ -measurable random variables, let $H: [0, T]^2 \times \mathbb{R}^d \times \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$ be a function, for every $j \in \mathbb{N}$, $s \in \mathbb{R}^c$, $n \in \{0, 1, \dots, N\}$ let $\mathbb{V}_n^{j,s}: \mathbb{R}^d \times \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ be a function, for every $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$, $m, j \in \mathbb{N}$ let $\mathcal{Y}^{n,m,j}: \{0, 1, \dots, N\} \times \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$ be a stochastic process which satisfies for every $k \in \{0, 1, \dots, N-1\}$ that $\mathcal{Y}_0^{n,m,j} = \xi^{n,m,j}$ and

$$\mathcal{Y}_{k+1}^{n,m,j} = H(\tau_{k+1}, \tau_k, \mathcal{Y}_k^{n,m,j}, W_{\tau_{k+1}}^{n,m,j} - W_{\tau_k}^{n,m,j}), \quad (5.17)$$

let $\Theta^n: \mathbb{N}_0 \times \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$, $n \in \{0, 1, \dots, N\}$, be stochastic processes, for every $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$, $m \in \mathbb{N}$, $s \in \mathbb{R}^c$ let $\phi^{n,m,s}: \mathbb{R}^d \times \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ satisfy for every $\theta \in \mathbb{R}^d$, $\omega \in \Omega$ that

$$\begin{aligned} \phi^{n,m,s}(\theta, \omega) &= \frac{1}{J_m} \sum_{j=1}^{J_m} \left[\mathbb{V}_n^{j,s}(\theta, \mathcal{Y}_{N-n}^{n,m,j}(\omega)) - \mathbb{V}_{n-1}^{j,s}(\Theta_{M_{n-1}}^{n-1}(\omega), \mathcal{Y}_{N-n+1}^{n,m,j}(\omega)) \right. \\ &\quad \left. - \frac{(t_n - t_{n-1})}{K_n} \left[\sum_{k=1}^{K_n} f(t_{n-1}, \mathcal{Y}_{N-n+1}^{n,m,j}(\omega), Z_{\mathcal{Y}_{N-n+1}^{n,m,j}(\omega), k}^{n,m,j}(\omega), \right. \right. \\ &\quad \left. \left. \mathbb{V}_{n-1}^{j,s}(\Theta_{M_{n-1}}^{n-1}(\omega), \mathcal{Y}_{N-n+1}^{n,m,j}(\omega)), \mathbb{V}_{n-1}^{j,s}(\Theta_{M_{n-1}}^{n-1}(\omega), Z_{\mathcal{Y}_{N-n+1}^{n,m,j}(\omega), k}^{n,m,j}(\omega)) \right) \right]^2, \end{aligned} \quad (5.18)$$

for every $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$, $m \in \mathbb{N}$, $s \in \mathbb{R}^c$ let $\Phi^{n,m,s}: \mathbb{R}^d \times \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$ satisfy for every $\omega \in \Omega$, $\theta \in \{\vartheta \in \mathbb{R}^d: (\mathbb{R}^d \ni \eta \mapsto \phi^{n,m,s}(\eta, \omega) \in \mathbb{R}) \text{ is differentiable at } \vartheta\}$ that

$$\Phi^{n,m,s}(\theta, \omega) = (\nabla_\theta \phi^{n,m,s})(\theta, \omega), \quad (5.19)$$

let $\mathcal{S}^n: \mathbb{R}^c \times \mathbb{R}^d \times (\mathbb{R}^d)^{\{0,1,\dots,N\} \times \mathbb{N}} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^c$, $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$, be functions, for every $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$, $m \in \mathbb{N}$ let $\psi_m^n: \mathbb{R}^\varrho \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$ and $\Psi_m^n: \mathbb{R}^\varrho \times \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^\varrho$ be functions, and for every $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$ let $\mathbb{S}^n: \mathbb{N}_0 \times \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^c$ and $\Xi^n: \mathbb{N}_0 \times \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^\varrho$ be stochastic processes which satisfy for every $m \in \mathbb{N}$ that

$$\mathbb{S}_m^n = \mathcal{S}^n(\mathbb{S}_{m-1}^n, \Theta_{m-1}^n, (\mathcal{Y}_k^{n,m,i})_{(k,i) \in \{0,1,\dots,N\} \times \mathbb{N}}), \quad (5.20)$$

$$\Xi_m^n = \Psi_m^n(\Xi_{m-1}^n, \Phi^{n,m,\mathbb{S}_m^n}(\Theta_{m-1}^n)), \quad \text{and} \quad \Theta_m^n = \Theta_{m-1}^n - \psi_m^n(\Xi_m^n). \quad (5.21)$$

In the setting of Lemma 5.3.1 above we think under suitable hypotheses for sufficiently large $N \in \mathbb{N}$, sufficiently large $(M_n)_{n \in \mathbb{N}_0} \subseteq \mathbb{N}$, sufficiently large $(K_n)_{n \in \mathbb{N}} \subseteq \mathbb{N}$, every $n \in \{0, 1, \dots, N\}$, and every $x \in \mathbb{D}$ of $\mathbb{V}_n^{1,\mathbb{S}_{M_n}^n}(\Theta_{M_n}^n, x): \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ as a suitable approximation

$$\mathbb{V}_n^{1,\mathbb{S}_{M_n}^n}(\Theta_{M_n}^n, x) \approx u(t_n, x) \quad (5.22)$$

of $u(t_n, x)$ where $u = (u(t, x))_{(t,x) \in [0,T] \times \mathbb{R}^d} \in C^{1,2}([0, T] \times \mathbb{R}^d, \mathbb{R})$ is a function with at most polynomially growing derivatives which satisfies for every $t \in (0, T]$, $x \in \partial_{\mathbb{D}}$ that

$\langle \mathbf{n}(x), (\nabla_x u)(t, x) \rangle = 0$ and which satisfies for every $t \in [0, T]$, $x \in \mathbb{D}$ that $u(0, x) = g(x)$, $\int_{\mathbb{D}} |f(t, x, \mathbf{x}, u(t, x), u(t, \mathbf{x}))| \nu_x(d\mathbf{x}) < \infty$, and

$$\begin{aligned} \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} u\right)(t, x) &= \int_{\mathbb{D}} f(t, x, \mathbf{x}, u(t, x), u(t, \mathbf{x})) \nu_x(d\mathbf{x}) \\ &\quad + \langle \mu(x), (\nabla_x u)(t, x) \rangle + \frac{1}{2} \operatorname{Trace}(\sigma(x)[\sigma(x)]^*(\operatorname{Hess}_x u)(t, x)) \end{aligned} \quad (5.23)$$

(cf. (5.15)). Compared to the simplified algorithm in Lemma 5.2.2 above, the major new elements introduced in Lemma 5.3.1 are the following:

- (a) The numbers of gradient descent steps taken to compute approximations for the solution of the PDE at the times t_n , $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$, are allowed to vary with n , and so are specified by a sequence $(M_n)_{n \in \mathbb{N}_0} \subseteq \mathbb{N}$ in Lemma 5.3.1 above.
- (b) The numbers of samples used for the Monte Carlo approximation of the non-local term in the approximation for the solution of the PDE at the times t_n , $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$, are allowed to vary with n , and so are specified by a sequence $(K_n)_{n \in \mathbb{N}_0} \subseteq \mathbb{N}$ in Lemma 5.3.1 above.
- (c) The approximating functions $\mathbb{V}_n^{j,s}$, $(j, s, n) \in \mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{R}^s \times \{0, 1, \dots, N\}$, in Lemma 5.3.1 above are not specified concretely in order to allow for a variety of neural network architectures. For the concrete choice of these functions employed in our numerical simulations, we refer the reader to Section 5.5.
- (d) For every $m \in \{1, 2, \dots, M\}$ the loss function used in the m th gradient descent step may be computed using a minibatch of samples instead of just one sample (cf. Eq. (5.18)). The sizes of these minibatches are specified by a sequence $(J_m)_{m \in \mathbb{N}} \subseteq \mathbb{N}$.
- (e) Compared to Lemma 5.2.2 above, the more general form of the PDEs considered in this section (cf. Eq. (5.23)) requires more flexibility in the definition of the time-discrete stochastic processes $\mathcal{Y}^{n,m,j} : \{0, 1, \dots, N\} \times \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$, $(n, m, j) \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\} \times \mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{N}$, which are specified in Lemma 5.3.1 above in terms of the Brownian motions $W^{n,m,j} : [0, T] \times \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$, $(n, m, j) \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\} \times \mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{N}$, via a function $H : [0, T]^2 \times \mathbb{R}^d \times \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$ (cf. Eq. (5.17)). We refer the reader to Eq. (5.44) in Section 5.5.1 below, Eq. (5.46) in Section 5.5.2 below, Eq. (5.48) in Section 5.5.3 below, Eq. (5.50) in Section 5.5.4 below, and Eq. (5.72) in Section 5.5.5 below for concrete choices of H in the approximation of various example PDEs.
- (f) For every $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$, $m \in \mathbb{N}$ the optimization step in Eq. (5.21) in Lemma 5.3.1 above is specified generically in terms of the functions $\psi_m^n : \mathbb{R}^\varrho \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^\vartheta$ and $\Psi_m^n : \mathbb{R}^\varrho \times \mathbb{R}^\vartheta \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^\varrho$ and the random variable $\Xi_m^n : \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^\varrho$. This generic formulation covers a variety of SGD based optimization algorithms such as Adagrad (Duchi et al., 2011), RMSprop, or Adam (Kingma and Ba, 2014). For example, in order to implement the Adam optimization algorithm, for every $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$, $m \in \mathbb{N}$ the random variable Ξ_m^n can be used to hold suitable first and second moment estimates (see Eq. (5.42) and Eq. (5.43) in Section 5.5 below for the concrete specification of these functions implementing the Adam optimization algorithm).

- (g) The processes $\mathbb{S}^n: \mathbb{N}_0 \times \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^s$, $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$, and functions $\mathcal{S}^n: \mathbb{R}^s \times \mathbb{R}^d \times (\mathbb{R}^d)^{\{0,1,\dots,N\} \times \mathbb{N}} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^s$, $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$, in Lemma 5.3.1 above can be used to implement batch normalization; see Ioffe and Szegedy, 2015 for details. Loosely speaking, for every $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$, $m \in \mathbb{N}$ the random variable $\mathbb{S}_m^n: \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^s$ then holds mean and variance estimates of the outputs of each layer of the approximating neural networks related to the minibatches that are used as inputs to the neural networks in computing the loss function at the corresponding gradient descent step.

5.4 Multilevel Picard approximation method for non-local PDEs

In this section we introduce in Lemma 5.4.1 in Section 5.4.1 below our extension of the full history recursive multilevel Picard approximation method for approximating solutions of non-local nonlinear PDEs with Neumann boundary conditions. The MLP method was first introduced in E et al., 2021b; Hutzenthaler et al., 2020 and later extended in a number of directions; see E et al., 2021a and Beck et al., 2020 for recent surveys. We also refer the reader to Becker et al., 2020 and E et al., 2019b for numerical simulations illustrating the performance of MLP methods across a range of example PDE problems.

In Section 5.4.2 below, we will specify five concrete examples of (non-local) nonlinear PDEs and describe how Lemma 5.4.1 can be specialized to compute approximate solutions to these example PDEs. These computations will be used in Section 5.5 to obtain reference values to compare the deep learning-based approximation method proposed in Section 5.3 above against.

5.4.1 Description of the proposed approximation method

Framework 5.4.1 (Multilevel Picard approximation method). *Assume Lemma 5.2.1, let $c, T \in (0, \infty)$, $\mathfrak{I} = \bigcup_{n \in \mathbb{N}} \mathbb{Z}^n$, $f \in C([0, T] \times D \times D \times \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R}, \mathbb{R})$, $g \in C(D, \mathbb{R})$, $u \in C([0, T] \times \mathbb{D}, \mathbb{R})$, assume $u|_{[0, T] \times \mathbb{D}} \in C^{1,2}([0, T] \times \mathbb{D}, \mathbb{R})$, let $\nu_x: \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{D}) \rightarrow [0, 1]$, $x \in \mathbb{D}$, be probability measures, for every $x \in \mathbb{D}$ let $Z_x^i: \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{D}$, $i \in \mathfrak{I}$, be i.i.d. random variables, assume for every $A \in \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{D})$, $i \in \mathfrak{I}$ that $\mathbb{P}(Z_x^i \in A) = \nu_x(A)$, let $\phi_r: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$, $r \in [0, \infty]$, satisfy for every $r \in [0, \infty]$, $y \in \mathbb{R}$ that*

$$\phi_r(y) = \min\{r, \max\{-r, y\}\}, \quad (5.24)$$

let $(\Omega, \mathcal{F}, \mathbb{P})$ be a probability space, let $\mathcal{V}^i: \Omega \rightarrow (0, 1)$, $i \in \mathfrak{I}$, be independent $\mathcal{U}_{(0,1)}$ -distributed random variables, let $V^i: [0, T] \times \Omega \rightarrow [0, T]$, $i \in \mathfrak{I}$, satisfy for every $t \in [0, T]$, $i \in \mathfrak{I}$ that

$$V_t^i = t + (T - t)\mathcal{V}^i, \quad (5.25)$$

let $W^i: [0, T] \times \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$, $i \in \mathfrak{I}$, be independent standard Brownian motions, assume that $(\mathcal{V}^i)_{i \in \mathfrak{I}}$ and $(W^i)_{i \in \mathfrak{I}}$ are independent, let $\mu: \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$ and $\sigma: \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{d \times d}$ be globally Lipschitz continuous, for every $x \in \mathbb{R}^d$, $i \in \mathfrak{I}$, $t \in [0, T]$ let $X_t^{x,i} = (X_{t,s}^{x,i})_{s \in [t, T]}: [t, T] \times \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$ be a stochastic process with continuous sample paths, let $(K_{n,l,m})_{n,l,m \in \mathbb{N}_0} \subseteq \mathbb{N}$, for every $i \in \mathfrak{I}$,

$n, M \in \mathbb{N}_0$, $r \in [0, \infty]$ let $U_{n,M,r}^i: [0, T] \times \mathbb{R}^d \times \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^k$ satisfy for every $t \in [0, T]$, $x \in \mathbb{R}^d$ that

$$\begin{aligned} U_{n,M,r}^i(t, x) = & \left[\sum_{l=0}^{n-1} \frac{(T-t)}{M^{n-l}} \sum_{m=1}^{M^{n-l}} \frac{1}{K_{n,l,m}} \sum_{k=1}^{K_{n,l,m}} \left[f\left(V_t^{(i,l,m)}, X_{t,V_t^{(i,l,m)}}^{x,(i,l,m)}, Z_{X_{t,V_t^{(i,l,m)}}^{x,(i,l,m),k}}^{(i,l,m,k)}, \right. \right. \right. \right. \\ & \phi_r\left(U_{l,M,r}^{(i,l,m)}(V_t^{(i,l,m)}, X_{t,V_t^{(i,l,m)}}^{x,(i,l,m)})\right), \phi_r\left(U_{l,M,r}^{(i,l,m)}(V_t^{(i,l,m)}, Z_{X_{t,V_t^{(i,l,m)}}^{x,(i,l,m),k}}^{(i,l,m,k)})\right) \\ & - \mathbb{1}_{\mathbb{N}}(l) f\left(V_t^{(i,l,m)}, X_{t,V_t^{(i,l,m)}}^{x,(i,l,m)}, Z_{X_{t,V_t^{(i,l,m)}}^{x,(i,l,m),k}}^{(i,l,m,k)}, \phi_r\left(U_{\max\{l-1,0\},M,r}^{(i,l,-m)}(V_t^{(i,l,m)}, X_{t,V_t^{(i,l,m)}}^{x,(i,l,m)})\right)\right. \\ & \left. \left. \left. \left. \phi_r\left(U_{\max\{l-1,0\},M,r}^{(i,l,-m)}(V_t^{(i,l,m)}, Z_{X_{t,V_t^{(i,l,m)}}^{x,(i,l,m),k}}^{(i,l,m,k)})\right)\right)\right]\right] + \frac{\mathbb{1}_{\mathbb{N}}(n)}{M^n} \left[\sum_{m=1}^{M^n} g(X_{t,T}^{x,(i,0,-m)}) \right], \end{aligned} \quad (5.26)$$

assume for every $t \in [0, T]$, $x \in \partial_D$ that $\langle \mathbf{n}(x), (\nabla_x u)(t, x) \rangle = 0$, and assume for every $t \in [0, T]$, $x \in \mathbb{D}$ that $\|u(t, x)\| \leq c(1 + \|x\|^c)$, $u(T, x) = g(x)$, and

$$\begin{aligned} \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} u\right)(t, x) + \frac{1}{2} \text{Trace}\left(\sigma(x)[\sigma(x)]^*(\text{Hess}_x u)(t, x)\right) + \langle \mu(x), (\nabla_x u)(t, x) \rangle \\ + \int_D f(t, x, \mathbf{x}, u(t, x), u(t, \mathbf{x})) \nu_x(d\mathbf{x}) = 0. \end{aligned} \quad (5.27)$$

5.4.2 Examples for the approximation method

Example 5.4.2 (Fisher–KPP PDEs with Neumann boundary conditions). In this example we specialize Lemma 5.4.1 to the case of certain Fisher–KPP PDEs with Neumann boundary conditions (cf., e.g., (Bian et al., 2017; Wang et al., 2021)).

Assume Lemma 5.4.1, let $\epsilon \in (0, \infty)$ satisfy $\epsilon = \frac{1}{10}$, assume that $d \in \{1, 2, 5, 10\}$, $D = [-\frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}]^d$, and $T \in \{\frac{1}{5}, \frac{1}{2}, 1\}$, assume for every $n, l, m \in \mathbb{N}$ that $K_{n,l,m} = 1$, assume for every $t \in [0, T]$, $x, \mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{D}$, $y, \mathbf{y} \in \mathbb{R}$, $v \in \mathbb{R}^d$ that $g(x) = \exp(-\frac{1}{4}\|x\|^2)$, $\mu(x) = (0, \dots, 0)$, $\sigma(x)v = \epsilon v$, and $f(t, x, \mathbf{x}, y, \mathbf{y}) = y(1 - y)$, and assume that for every $x \in \mathbb{R}^d$, $i \in \mathcal{I}$, $t \in [0, T]$, $s \in [t, T]$ it holds \mathbb{P} -a.s. that

$$X_{t,s}^{x,i} = R\left(x, x + \int_t^s \mu(X_{t,r}^{x,i}) dr + \int_t^s \sigma(X_{t,r}^{x,i}) dW_r^i\right) = R(x, x + \epsilon(W_s^i - W_t^i)). \quad (5.28)$$

The solution $u: [0, T] \times \mathbb{D} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ of the PDE in (5.27) then satisfies that for every $t \in [0, T]$, $x \in \partial_D$ it holds that $\langle \mathbf{n}(x), (\nabla_x u)(t, x) \rangle = 0$ and that for every $t \in [0, T]$, $x \in \mathbb{D}$ it holds that $u(T, x) = \exp(-\frac{1}{4}\|x\|^2)$ and

$$\left(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} u\right)(t, x) + \frac{\epsilon^2}{2} (\Delta_x u)(t, x) + u(t, x)(1 - u(t, x)) = 0. \quad (5.29)$$

Example 5.4.3 (Non-local competition PDEs). In this example we specialize Lemma 5.4.1 to the case of certain non-local competition PDEs (cf., e.g., Doebeli and Ispolatov, 2010; Berestycki et al., 2009; Perthame and Génieys, 2007; Génieys et al., 2006).

Assume Lemma 5.4.1, let $\mathfrak{s}, \epsilon \in (0, \infty)$ satisfy $\mathfrak{s} = \epsilon = \frac{1}{10}$, assume that $d \in \{1, 2, 5, 10\}$, $D = \mathbb{R}^d$, and $T \in \{\frac{1}{5}, \frac{1}{2}, 1\}$, assume for every $n, l, m \in \mathbb{N}$ that $K_{n,l,m} = 10$, assume for

every $x \in \mathbb{R}^d$, $A \in \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R}^d)$ that $\nu_x(A) = \pi^{-d/2} \mathfrak{s}^{-d} \int_A \exp(-\mathfrak{s}^{-2} \|x - \mathbf{x}\|^2) d\mathbf{x}$, assume for every $t \in [0, T]$, $v, x, \mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{R}^d$, $y, \mathbf{y} \in \mathbb{R}$ that $g(x) = \exp(-\frac{1}{4} \|x\|^2)$, $\mu(x) = (0, \dots, 0)$, $\sigma(x)v = \epsilon v$, and $f(t, x, \mathbf{x}, y, \mathbf{y}) = y(1 - \mathbf{y}\pi^{d/2} \mathfrak{s}^d)$, and assume that for every $x \in \mathbb{R}^d$, $\mathfrak{i} \in \mathfrak{I}$, $t \in [0, T]$, $s \in [t, T]$ it holds \mathbb{P} -a.s. that

$$X_{t,s}^{x,\mathfrak{i}} = x + \int_t^s \mu(X_{t,r}^{x,\mathfrak{i}}) dr + \int_t^s \sigma(X_{t,r}^{x,\mathfrak{i}}) dW_r^{\mathfrak{i}} = x + \epsilon(W_s^{\mathfrak{i}} - W_t^{\mathfrak{i}}). \quad (5.30)$$

The solution $u: [0, T] \times \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ of the PDE in (5.27) then satisfies that for every $t \in [0, T]$, $x \in \mathbb{R}^d$ it holds that $u(T, x) = \exp(-\frac{1}{4} \|x\|^2)$ and

$$(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} u)(t, x) + \frac{\epsilon^2}{2} (\Delta_x u)(t, x) + u(t, x) \left(1 - \int_{\mathbb{R}^d} u(t, \mathbf{x}) \exp(-\frac{\|\mathbf{x}-\mathbf{x}\|^2}{\mathfrak{s}^2}) d\mathbf{x} \right) = 0. \quad (5.31)$$

Example 5.4.4 (Non-local sine-Gordon PDEs). In this example we specialize Lemma 5.4.1 to the case of certain non-local sine-Gordon type PDEs (cf, e.g., Hairer and Shen, 2016; Barone et al., 1971; Coleman, 1994).

Assume Lemma 5.4.1, let $\mathfrak{s}, \epsilon \in (0, \infty)$ satisfy $\mathfrak{s} = \epsilon = \frac{1}{10}$, assume that $d \in \{1, 2, 5, 10\}$, $D = \mathbb{R}^d$, and $T \in \{1/5, 1/2, 1\}$, assume for every $n, l, m \in \mathbb{N}$ that $K_{n,l,m} = 10$, assume for every $x \in \mathbb{R}^d$, $A \in \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R}^d)$ that $\nu_x(A) = \pi^{-d/2} \mathfrak{s}^{-d} \int_A \exp(-\mathfrak{s}^{-2} \|x - \mathbf{x}\|^2) d\mathbf{x}$, assume for every $t \in [0, T]$, $v, x, \mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{R}^d$, $y, \mathbf{y} \in \mathbb{R}$ that $g(x) = \exp(-\frac{1}{4} \|x\|^2)$, $\mu(x) = (0, \dots, 0)$, $\sigma(x)v = \epsilon v$, and $f(t, x, \mathbf{x}, y, \mathbf{y}) = \sin(y) - \mathbf{y}\pi^{d/2} \mathfrak{s}^d$, and assume that for every $x \in \mathbb{R}^d$, $\mathfrak{i} \in \mathfrak{I}$, $t \in [0, T]$, $s \in [t, T]$ it holds \mathbb{P} -a.s. that

$$X_{t,s}^{x,\mathfrak{i}} = x + \int_t^s \mu(X_{t,r}^{x,\mathfrak{i}}) dr + \int_t^s \sigma(X_{t,r}^{x,\mathfrak{i}}) dW_r^{\mathfrak{i}} = x + \epsilon(W_s^{\mathfrak{i}} - W_t^{\mathfrak{i}}). \quad (5.32)$$

The solution $u: [0, T] \times \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ of the PDE in (5.27) then satisfies that for every $t \in [0, T]$, $x \in \mathbb{R}^d$ it holds that $u(T, x) = \exp(-\frac{1}{4} \|x\|^2)$ and

$$(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} u)(t, x) + \frac{\epsilon^2}{2} (\Delta_x u)(t, x) + \sin(u(t, x)) - \int_{\mathbb{R}^d} u(t, \mathbf{x}) \exp(-\frac{\|\mathbf{x}-\mathbf{x}\|^2}{\mathfrak{s}^2}) d\mathbf{x} = 0. \quad (5.33)$$

Example 5.4.5 (Replicator-mutator PDEs). In this example we specialize Lemma 5.4.1 to the case of certain d -dimensional replicator-mutator PDEs (cf, e.g., Hamel et al., 2020).

Assume Lemma 5.4.1, let $\mathfrak{m}_1, \mathfrak{m}_2, \dots, \mathfrak{m}_d, \mathfrak{s}_1, \mathfrak{s}_2, \dots, \mathfrak{s}_d, \mathfrak{u}_1, \mathfrak{u}_2, \dots, \mathfrak{u}_d \in \mathbb{R}$ satisfy for every $k \in \{1, 2, \dots, d\}$ that $\mathfrak{m}_k = \frac{1}{10}$, $\mathfrak{s}_k = \frac{1}{20}$, and $\mathfrak{u}_k = 0$, assume that $d \in \{1, 2, 5, 10\}$, $\mathbb{D} = \mathbb{R}^d$, and $T \in \{1/5, 1/2, 1\}$, assume for every $n, l, m \in \mathbb{N}$ that $K_{n,l,m} = 10$, let $a: \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ satisfy for every $x \in \mathbb{R}^d$ that $a(x) = -\frac{1}{2} \|x\|^2$, assume for every $x \in \mathbb{R}^d$, $A \in \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R}^d)$ that $\nu_x(A) = \int_{A \cap [-1/2, 1/2]^d} d\mathbf{x}$, assume for every $t \in [0, T]$, $v = (v_1, \dots, v_d)$, $x = (x_1, \dots, x_d) \in \mathbb{R}^d$, $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{R}^d$, $y, \mathbf{y} \in \mathbb{R}$ that $g(x) = (2\pi)^{-d/2} [\prod_{i=1}^d |\mathfrak{s}_i|^{-1/2}] \exp(-\sum_{i=1}^d \frac{(x_i - \mathfrak{u}_i)^2}{2\mathfrak{s}_i})$, $\mu(x) = (0, \dots, 0)$, $\sigma(x)v = (\mathfrak{m}_1 v_1, \dots, \mathfrak{m}_d v_d)$, and

$$f(t, x, \mathbf{x}, y, \mathbf{y}) = y(a(x) - \mathbf{y}a(\mathbf{x})), \quad (5.34)$$

and assume that for every $x \in \mathbb{R}^d$, $i \in \mathfrak{I}$, $t \in [0, T]$, $s \in [t, T]$ it holds \mathbb{P} -a.s. that

$$X_{t,s}^{x,i} = x + \int_t^s \mu(X_{t,r}^{x,i}) dr + \int_t^s \sigma(X_{t,r}^{x,i}) dW_r^i = x + \sigma(0)(W_s^i - W_t^i). \quad (5.35)$$

The solution $u: [0, T] \times \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ of the PDE in (5.27) then satisfies that for every $t \in [0, T]$, $x = (x_1, \dots, x_d) \in \mathbb{R}^d$ it holds that $u(T, x) = (2\pi)^{-d/2} [\prod_{i=1}^d |\mathfrak{s}_i|^{-1/2}] \exp(-\sum_{i=1}^d \frac{(x_i - u_i)^2}{2s_i})$ and

$$(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} u)(t, x) + u(t, x) \left(a(x) - \int_{[-1/2, 1/2]^d} u(t, \mathbf{x}) a(\mathbf{x}) d\mathbf{x} \right) + \sum_{i=1}^d \frac{1}{2} |\mathfrak{m}_i|^2 (\frac{\partial^2}{\partial x_i^2} u)(t, x) = 0. \quad (5.36)$$

Example 5.4.6 (Allen–Cahn PDEs with conservation of mass). In this example we specialize Lemma 5.4.1 to the case of certain Allen–Cahn PDEs with cubic nonlinearity, conservation of mass, and no-flux boundary conditions (cf., e.g., Rubinstein & Sternberg (Rubinstein and Sternberg, 1992)).

Assume Lemma 5.4.1, let $\epsilon \in (0, \infty)$ satisfy $\epsilon = \frac{1}{10}$, assume that $d \in \{1, 2, 5, 10\}$, $D = [-1/2, 1/2]^d$, and $T \in \{1/5, 1/2, 1\}$, assume for every $n, l, m \in \mathbb{N}$ that $K_{n,l,m} = 10$, assume for every $x \in D$, $A \in \mathcal{B}(D)$ that $\nu_x(A) = \int_A d\mathbf{x}$, assume for every $t \in [0, T]$, $x, \mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{D}$, $y, \mathbf{y} \in \mathbb{R}$, $v \in \mathbb{R}^d$ that $g(x) = \exp(-\frac{1}{4}\|x\|^2)$, $\mu(x) = (0, \dots, 0)$, $\sigma(x)v = \epsilon v$, and $f(t, x, \mathbf{x}, y, \mathbf{y}) = y - y^3 - (\mathbf{y} - \mathbf{y}^3)$, and assume that for every $x \in \mathbb{R}^d$, $i \in \mathfrak{I}$, $t \in [0, T]$, $s \in [t, T]$ it holds \mathbb{P} -a.s. that

$$X_{t,s}^{x,i} = R \left(x, x + \int_t^s \mu(X_{t,r}^{x,i}) dr + \int_t^s \sigma(X_{t,r}^{x,i}) dW_r^i \right) = R(x, x + \epsilon(W_s^i - W_t^i)). \quad (5.37)$$

The solution $u: [0, T] \times \mathbb{D} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ of the PDE in (5.27) then satisfies that for every $t \in [0, T]$, $x \in \partial\mathbb{D}$ it holds that $\langle \mathbf{n}(x), (\nabla_x u)(t, x) \rangle = 0$ and that for every $t \in [0, T]$, $x \in \mathbb{D}$ it holds that $u(T, x) = \exp(-\frac{1}{4}\|x\|^2)$ and

$$(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} u)(t, x) + \frac{\epsilon^2}{2} (\Delta_x u)(t, x) + u(t, x) - [u(t, x)]^3 - \int_{[-1/2, 1/2]^d} u(t, \mathbf{x}) - [u(t, \mathbf{x})]^3 d\mathbf{x} = 0. \quad (5.38)$$

5.5 Numerical simulations

In this section we illustrate the performance of the machine learning-based approximation method proposed in Lemma 5.3.1 in Section 5.3.2 above by means of numerical simulations for five concrete (non-local) nonlinear PDEs; see Sections 5.5.1 to 5.5.5 below. In each of these numerical simulations we employ the general machine learning-based approximation method proposed in Lemma 5.3.1 with certain 4-layer neural networks and using the Adam optimizer (cf. (5.42) and (5.43) in Lemma 5.5.1 below and Kingma & Ba (Kingma and Ba, 2014)).

More precisely, in each of the numerical simulations in Sections 5.5.1 to 5.5.5 the functions $\mathbb{V}_n^{j,\mathbf{s}}: \mathbb{R}^d \times \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ with $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$, $j \in \{1, 2, \dots, 8000\}$, $\mathbf{s} \in \mathbb{R}^s$ are implemented as N fully-connected feedforward neural networks. These neural networks consist of 4 layers (corresponding to 3 affine linear transformations in the neural networks) where the input layer is d -dimensional (with d neurons on the input layer), where the two hidden layers

are both $(d + 50)$ -dimensional (with $d + 50$ neurons on each of the two hidden layers), and where the output layer is 1-dimensional (with 1 neuron on the output layer). We refer to Fig. 5.1 for a graphical illustration of the neural network architecture used in the numerical simulations in Sections 5.5.1 to 5.5.5.

As activation functions just in front of the two hidden layers we employ, in Sections 5.5.1 to 5.5.4 below, multidimensional versions of the hyperbolic tangent function

$$\mathbb{R} \ni x \mapsto (e^x + e^{-x})^{-1}(e^x - e^{-x}) \in \mathbb{R}, \quad (5.39)$$

and we employ, in Section 5.5.5 below, multidimensional versions of the ReLU function

$$\mathbb{R} \ni x \mapsto \max\{x, 0\} \in \mathbb{R}. \quad (5.40)$$

In addition, in Sections 5.5.1, 5.5.2 and 5.5.4 we use the square function $\mathbb{R} \ni x \mapsto x^2 \in \mathbb{R}$ as activation function just in front of the output layer and in Sections 5.5.3 and 5.5.5 we use the identity function $\mathbb{R} \ni x \mapsto x \in \mathbb{R}$ as activation function just in front of the output layer. Furthermore, we employ Xavier initialization to initialize all neural network parameters; see Glorot and Bengio, 2010 for details. We did not employ batch normalization in our simulations.

Each of the numerical experiments presented below was performed with the Julia library HighDimPDE.jl on a NVIDIA TITAN RTX GPU with 1350 MHz core clock and 24 GB GDDR6 memory with 7000 MHz clock rate where the underlying system consisted of an AMD EPYC 7742 64-core CPU with 2TB memory running Julia 1.7.2 on Ubuntu 20.04.3.

Framework 5.5.1. Assume Lemma 5.3.1, assume $\mathfrak{d} = (d+50)(d+1)+(d+50)(d+51)+(d+51)$, let $\varepsilon, \beta_1, \beta_2 \in \mathbb{R}$, $(\gamma_m)_{m \in \mathbb{N}} \subseteq (0, \infty)$ satisfy $\varepsilon = 10^{-8}$, $\beta_1 = \frac{9}{10}$, and $\beta_2 = \frac{999}{1000}$, let $g: D \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$, $\mu: D \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$, and $\sigma: D \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{d \times d}$ be continuous, let $u = (u(t, x))_{(t, x) \in [0, T] \times \mathbb{D}} \in C^{1,2}([0, T] \times \mathbb{D}, \mathbb{R})$ have at most polynomially growing partial derivatives, assume for every $t \in (0, T]$, $x \in \partial_{\mathbb{D}}$ that $\langle \mathbf{n}(x), (\nabla_x u)(t, x) \rangle = 0$, assume for every $t \in [0, T]$, $x \in \mathbb{D}$, $j \in \mathbb{N}$, $s \in \mathbb{R}^s$ that $u(0, x) = g(x) = \mathbb{V}_0^{j,s}(\theta, x)$, $\int_{\mathbb{D}} |f(t, x, \mathbf{x}, u(t, x), u(t, \mathbf{x}))| \nu_x(d\mathbf{x}) < \infty$, and

$$\begin{aligned} \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} u \right)(t, x) &= \frac{1}{2} \text{Trace}(\sigma(x)[\sigma(x)]^*(\text{Hess}_x u)(t, x)) + \langle \mu(x), (\nabla_x u)(t, x) \rangle \\ &\quad + \int_{\mathbb{D}} f(t, x, \mathbf{x}, u(t, x), u(t, \mathbf{x})) \nu_x(d\mathbf{x}), \end{aligned} \quad (5.41)$$

assume for every $m \in \mathbb{N}$, $i \in \{0, 1, \dots, N\}$ that $J_m = 8000$, $t_i = \frac{iT}{N}$, and $\varrho = 2\mathfrak{d}$, and assume for every $n \in \{1, 2, \dots, N\}$, $m \in \mathbb{N}$, $x = (x_1, \dots, x_{\mathfrak{d}})$, $y = (y_1, \dots, y_{\mathfrak{d}})$, $\eta = (\eta_1, \dots, \eta_{\mathfrak{d}}) \in \mathbb{R}^{\mathfrak{d}}$ that

$$\Xi_0^n(x, y, \eta) = 0, \quad \Psi_m^n(x, y, \eta) = (\beta_1 x + (1 - \beta_1)\eta, \beta_2 y + (1 - \beta_2)((\eta_1)^2, \dots, (\eta_{\mathfrak{d}})^2)), \quad (5.42)$$

and

$$\psi_m^n(x, y) = \left(\left[\sqrt{\frac{|y_1|}{1 - (\beta_2)^m}} + \varepsilon \right]^{-1} \frac{\gamma_m x_1}{1 - (\beta_1)^m}, \dots, \left[\sqrt{\frac{|y_{\mathfrak{d}}|}{1 - (\beta_2)^m}} + \varepsilon \right]^{-1} \frac{\gamma_m x_{\mathfrak{d}}}{1 - (\beta_1)^m} \right). \quad (5.43)$$

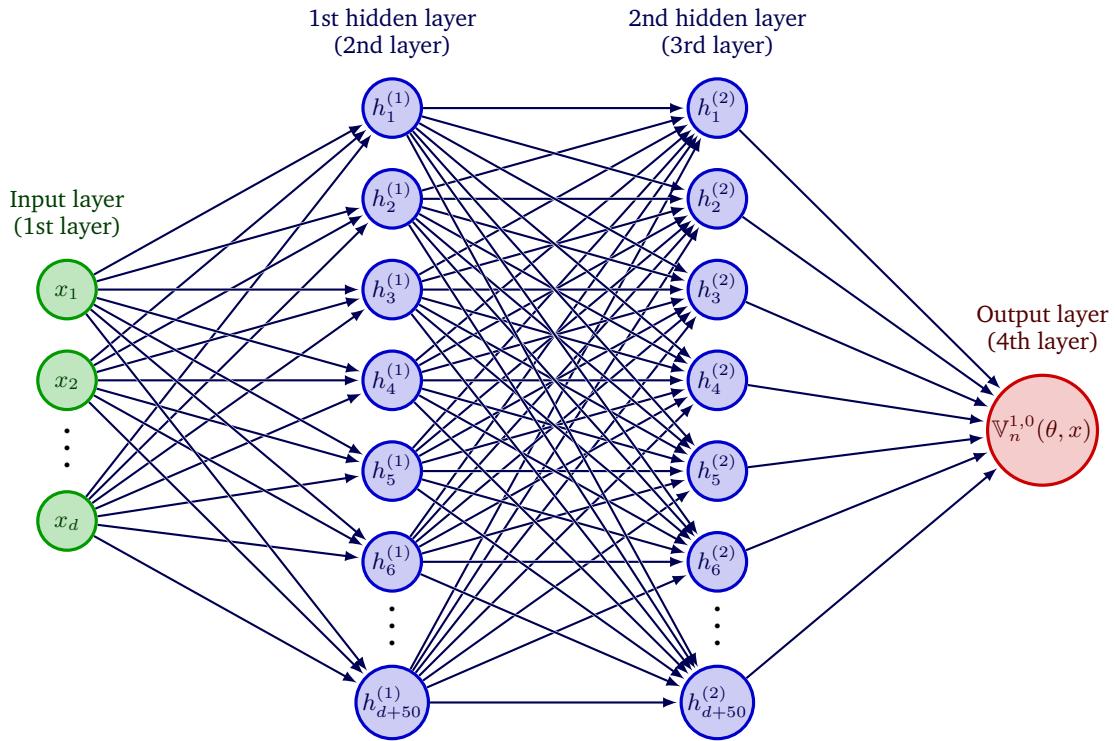


Fig. 5.1: Graphical illustration of the neural network architecture used in the numerical simulations. In Sections 5.5.1 to 5.5.5 we employ neural networks with 4 layers (corresponding to 3 affine linear transformations in the neural networks) with d neurons on the input layer (corresponding to a d -dimensional input layer), with $d + 50$ neurons on the 1st hidden layer (corresponding to a $(d + 50)$ -dimensional 1st hidden layer), with $d + 50$ neurons on the 2nd hidden layer (corresponding to a $(d + 50)$ -dimensional 2nd hidden layer), and with 1 neuron on the output layer (corresponding to a 1-dimensional output layer) in the numerical simulations.

5.5.1 Fisher–KPP PDEs with Neumann boundary conditions

In this subsection we use the machine learning-based approximation method in Lemma 5.5.1 to approximately calculate the solutions of certain Fisher–KPP PDEs with Neumann boundary conditions (cf., e.g., Bian et al., 2017 and Wang et al., 2021).

Assume Lemma 5.5.1, let $\epsilon \in (0, \infty)$ satisfy $\epsilon = \frac{1}{10}$, assume that $d \in \{1, 2, 5, 10\}$, $D = [-1/2, 1/2]^d$, $T \in \{1/5, 1/2, 1\}$, $N = 10$, $K_1 = K_2 = \dots = K_N = 1$, and $M_1 = M_2 = \dots = M_N = 500$, assume for every $n, m, j \in \mathbb{N}$, $\omega \in \Omega$ that $\xi^{n,m,j}(\omega) = (0, \dots, 0)$, assume for every $m \in \mathbb{N}$ that $\gamma_m = 10^{-2}$, and assume for every $s, t \in [0, T]$, $x, \mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{D}$, $y, \mathbf{y} \in \mathbb{R}$, $v \in \mathbb{R}^d$ that $g(x) = \exp(-\frac{1}{4}\|x\|^2)$, $\mu(x) = (0, \dots, 0)$, $\sigma(x)v = \epsilon v$, $f(t, x, \mathbf{x}, y, \mathbf{y}) = y(1 - y)$, and

$$H(t, s, x, v) = R(x, x + \mu(x)(t - s) + \sigma(x)v) = R(x, x + \epsilon v) \quad (5.44)$$

(cf. (5.6) and (5.17)). The solution $u: [0, T] \times \mathbb{D} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ of the PDE in (5.41) then satisfies that for every $t \in (0, T]$, $x \in \partial_{\mathbb{D}}$ it holds that $\langle \mathbf{n}(x), (\nabla_x u)(t, x) \rangle = 0$ and that for every $t \in [0, T]$, $x \in \mathbb{D}$ it holds that $u(0, x) = \exp(-\frac{1}{4}\|x\|^2)$ and

$$\left(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} u\right)(t, x) = \frac{\epsilon^2}{2} (\Delta_x u)(t, x) + u(t, x)(1 - u(t, x)). \quad (5.45)$$

In (5.45) the function $u: [0, T] \times D \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ models the proportion of a particular type of alleles in a biological population spatially structured over D . For every $t \in [0, T]$, $x \in \mathbb{R}^d$ the number $u(t, x) \in \mathbb{R}$ describes the proportion of individuals with a particular type of alleles located at position $x = (x_1, \dots, x_d) \in \mathbb{R}^d$ at time $t \in [0, T]$. In Table 5.1 we use the machine learning-based approximation method in Lemma 5.5.1 to approximately calculate the mean of $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$, the standard deviation of $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$, the relative L^1 -approximation error associated to $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$, the uncorrected sample standard deviation of the approximation error associated to $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$, and the average runtime in seconds needed for calculating one realization of $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$ based on 5 independent realizations (5 independent runs). The reference value, which is used as an approximation for the unknown value $u(T, (0, \dots, 0))$ of the exact solution of (5.45), has been calculated via the MLP approximation method for non-local nonlinear PDEs in Lemma 5.4.1 (cf. Lemma 5.4.2 and Beck et al., 2019, Remark 3.3).

5.5.2 Non-local competition PDEs

In this subsection we use the machine learning-based approximation method in Lemma 5.5.1 to approximately calculate the solutions of certain non-local competition PDEs (cf., e.g., Doebeli and Ispolatov, 2010; Berestycki et al., 2009; Perthame and Génieys, 2007; Génieys et al., 2006).

Assume Lemma 5.5.1, let $\mathfrak{s}, \epsilon \in (0, \infty)$ satisfy $\mathfrak{s} = \epsilon = \frac{1}{10}$, assume that $d \in \{1, 2, 5, 10\}$, $\mathbb{D} = \mathbb{R}^d$, $T \in \{1/5, 1/2, 1\}$, $N = 10$, $K_1 = K_2 = \dots = K_N = 5$, and $M_1 = M_2 = \dots = M_N = 500$, assume for every $n, m, j \in \mathbb{N}$, $\omega \in \Omega$ that $\xi^{n,m,j}(\omega) = (0, \dots, 0)$, assume for every $m \in \mathbb{N}$ that $\gamma_m = 10^{-2}$, and assume for every $s, t \in [0, T]$, $v, x, \mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{R}^d$, $y, \mathbf{y} \in \mathbb{R}$, $A \in \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R}^d)$

d	T	N	Mean of the approx. method	Standard deviation of the approx. method	Reference value	Relative L^1 -approx. error	Standard deviation of the error	Average runtime in seconds
1	$1/5$	10	0.9995902	0.0000107	0.9996057	0.0000155	0.0000107	24.887
2	$1/5$	10	0.9991759	0.0000191	0.9991887	0.0000186	0.0000116	26.175
5	$1/5$	10	0.9979572	0.0000388	0.9979693	0.0000303	0.0000235	27.312
10	$1/5$	10	0.9959224	0.0000341	0.9959337	0.0000275	0.0000196	28.972
1	$1/2$	10	0.9992463	0.0000341	0.9992572	0.0000237	0.0000248	26.631
2	$1/2$	10	0.9984982	0.0000287	0.9985442	0.0000460	0.0000287	27.007
5	$1/2$	10	0.9962227	0.0000330	0.9962314	0.0000306	0.0000041	27.632
10	$1/2$	10	0.9925257	0.0001663	0.9921744	0.0003541	0.0001676	28.743
1	1	10	0.9991423	0.0000331	0.9989768	0.0001657	0.0000332	26.601
2	1	10	0.9982349	0.0000782	0.9982498	0.0000605	0.0000430	26.965
5	1	10	0.9956516	0.0000853	0.9957053	0.0000839	0.0000466	27.428
10	1	10	0.9912297	0.0001072	0.9904936	0.0007431	0.0001083	28.521

Tab. 5.1: Numerical simulations for the approximation method in Lemma 5.3.1 in the case of the Fisher–KPP PDEs with Neumann boundary conditions in (5.45) in Section 5.5.1.

that $\nu_x(A) = \pi^{-d/2} s^{-d} \int_A \exp(-s^{-2}\|x - \mathbf{x}\|^2) d\mathbf{x}$, $g(x) = \exp(-\frac{1}{4}\|x\|^2)$, $\mu(x) = (0, \dots, 0)$, $\sigma(x)v = \epsilon v$, $f(t, x, \mathbf{x}, y, \mathbf{y}) = y(1 - \mathbf{y}s^d \pi^{d/2})$, and

$$H(t, s, x, v) = x + \mu(x)(t - s) + \sigma(x)v = x + \epsilon v \quad (5.46)$$

(cf. (5.6) and (5.17)). The solution $u: [0, T] \times \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ of the PDE in (5.41) then satisfies that for every $t \in [0, T]$, $x \in \mathbb{R}^d$ it holds that $u(0, x) = \exp(-\frac{1}{4}\|x\|^2)$ and

$$(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} u)(t, x) = \frac{\epsilon^2}{2} (\Delta_x u)(t, x) + u(t, x) \left(1 - \int_{\mathbb{R}^d} u(t, \mathbf{x}) \exp\left(-\frac{\|\mathbf{x}-\mathbf{x}\|^2}{s^2}\right) d\mathbf{x} \right). \quad (5.47)$$

In (5.47) the function $u: [0, T] \times \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ models the evolution of a population characterized by a set of d biological traits under the combined effects of selection, competition and mutation. For every $t \in [0, T]$, $x \in \mathbb{R}^d$ the number $u(t, x) \in \mathbb{R}$ describes the number of individuals with traits $x = (x_1, \dots, x_d) \in \mathbb{R}^d$ at time $t \in [0, T]$. In Table 5.2 we use the machine learning-based approximation method in Lemma 5.5.1 to approximately calculate the mean of $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$, the standard deviation of $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$, the relative L^1 -approximation error associated to $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$, the uncorrected sample standard deviation of the approximation error associated to $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$, and the average runtime in seconds needed for calculating one realization of $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$ based on 5 independent realizations (5 independent runs). The reference value, which is used as an approximation for the unknown value $u(T, (0, \dots, 0))$ of the exact solution of (5.47), has been calculated via the MLP approximation method for non-local nonlinear PDEs in Lemma 5.4.1 (cf. Lemma 5.4.3 and Beck et al., 2019, Remark 3.3).

d	T	N	Mean of the approx. method	Standard deviation of the approx. method	Reference value	Relative L^1 -approx. error	Standard deviation of the error	Average runtime in seconds
1	$1/5$	5	1.1748404	0.0006512	1.1735975	0.0010591	0.0005549	20.571
2	$1/5$	5	1.2114236	0.0008700	1.2096305	0.0014823	0.0007193	25.042
5	$1/5$	5	1.2186650	0.0007070	1.2159038	0.0022709	0.0005814	54.644
10	$1/5$	5	1.2153864	0.0007789	1.2128666	0.0020776	0.0006422	74.331
1	$1/2$	5	1.4755801	0.0032738	1.4694976	0.0041392	0.0022278	20.182
2	$1/2$	5	1.6112576	0.0110426	1.5948898	0.0103067	0.0068414	25.178
5	$1/2$	5	1.6433913	0.0067468	1.6186897	0.0152602	0.0041681	53.618
10	$1/2$	5	1.6323552	0.0053956	1.6090688	0.0144720	0.0033532	73.648
1	1	5	2.0795628	0.0223341	2.0493301	0.0147525	0.0108982	19.836
2	1	5	2.5651031	0.0513671	2.4683060	0.0392160	0.0208107	24.700
5	1	5	2.6977694	0.0381160	2.5606137	0.0535636	0.0148855	52.343
10	1	5	2.6490054	0.0155291	2.5299994	0.0470380	0.0061380	73.186

Tab. 5.2: Numerical simulations for the approximation method in Lemma 5.3.1 in the case of the non-local competition PDEs in (5.47) in Section 5.5.2.

5.5.3 Non-local sine-Gordon type PDEs

In this subsection we use the machine learning-based approximation method in Lemma 5.5.1 to approximately calculate the solutions of non-local sine-Gordon type PDEs (cf., e.g., Hairer and Shen, 2016; Barone et al., 1971; Coleman, 1994).

Assume Lemma 5.5.1, let $\varsigma, \epsilon \in (0, \infty)$ satisfy $\varsigma = \epsilon = \frac{1}{10}$, assume that $d \in \{1, 2, 5, 10\}$, $\mathbb{D} = \mathbb{R}^d$, $T \in \{1/5, 1/2, 1\}$, $N = 10$, $K_1 = K_2 = \dots = K_N = 5$, and $M_1 = M_2 = \dots = M_N = 500$, assume for every $n, m, j \in \mathbb{N}$, $\omega \in \Omega$ that $\xi^{n,m,j}(\omega) = (0, \dots, 0)$, assume for every $m \in \mathbb{N}$ that $\gamma_m = 10^{-3}$, and assume for every $s, t \in [0, T]$, $v, x, \mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{R}^d$, $y, \mathbf{y} \in \mathbb{R}$, $A \in \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R}^d)$ that $\nu_x(A) = \pi^{-d/2} \varsigma^{-d} \int_A \exp(-\varsigma^{-2} \|x - \mathbf{x}\|^2) d\mathbf{x}$, $g(x) = \exp(-\frac{1}{4} \|x\|^2)$, $\mu(x) = (0, \dots, 0)$, $\sigma(x)v = \epsilon v$, $f(t, x, \mathbf{x}, y, \mathbf{y}) = \sin(y) - \mathbf{y} \pi^{d/2} \varsigma^d$, and

$$H(t, s, x, v) = x + \mu(x)(t - s) + \sigma(x)v = x + \epsilon v \quad (5.48)$$

(cf. (5.6) and (5.17)). The solution $u: [0, T] \times \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ of the PDE in (5.41) then satisfies that for every $t \in [0, T]$, $x \in \mathbb{R}^d$ it holds that $u(0, x) = \exp(-\frac{1}{4} \|x\|^2)$ and

$$(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} u)(t, x) = \frac{\epsilon^2}{2} (\Delta_x u)(t, x) + \sin(u(t, x)) - \int_{\mathbb{R}^d} u(t, \mathbf{x}) \exp(-\frac{\|\mathbf{x}-x\|^2}{\varsigma^2}) d\mathbf{x}. \quad (5.49)$$

In Table 5.3 we use the machine learning-based approximation method in Lemma 5.5.1 to approximately calculate the mean of $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$, the standard deviation of $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$, the relative L^1 -approximation error associated to $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$, the uncorrected sample standard deviation of the approximation error associated to $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$, and the average runtime in seconds needed for calculating one realization of $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$ based on 5 independent realizations (5 independent runs). The reference value, which is used as an approximation for the unknown value $u(T, (0, \dots, 0))$

d	T	N	Mean of the approx. method	Standard deviation of the approx. method	Reference value	Relative L^1 -approx. error	Standard deviation of the error	Average runtime in seconds
1	$1/5$	10	1.1363013	0.0000101	1.1366512	0.0003079	0.0000089	23.635
2	$1/5$	10	1.1678476	0.0000118	1.1685004	0.0005586	0.0000101	24.788
5	$1/5$	10	1.1731812	0.0000087	1.1740671	0.0007546	0.0000074	24.233
10	$1/5$	10	1.1704700	0.0000063	1.1715686	0.0009377	0.0000054	24.767
1	$1/2$	10	1.3514235	0.0000152	1.3529022	0.0010930	0.0000112	22.622
2	$1/2$	10	1.4393708	0.0000245	1.4423641	0.0020753	0.0000170	23.419
5	$1/2$	10	1.4546282	0.0000816	1.4598476	0.0035754	0.0000559	23.739
10	$1/2$	10	1.4473282	0.0000739	1.4503958	0.0021150	0.0000510	24.222
1	1	10	1.7114614	0.0000309	1.7136091	0.0012533	0.0000180	22.067
2	1	10	1.9019763	0.0000288	1.9062322	0.0022326	0.0000151	22.707
5	1	10	1.9364921	0.0000602	1.9411610	0.0024052	0.0000310	22.899
10	1	10	1.9223347	0.0001494	1.9272222	0.0025360	0.0000775	23.719

Tab. 5.3: Numerical simulations for the approximation method in Lemma 5.3.1 in the case of the non-local sine-Gordon PDEs in (5.49) in Section 5.5.3.

of the exact solution of (5.49), has been calculated via the MLP approximation method for non-local nonlinear PDEs in Lemma 5.4.1 (cf. Lemma 5.4.4 and Beck et al., 2019, Remark 3.3).

5.5.4 Replicator-mutator PDEs

In this subsection we use the machine learning-based approximation method in Lemma 5.5.1 to approximately calculate the solutions of certain replicator-mutator PDEs describing the dynamics of a phenotype distribution under the combined effects of selection and mutation (cf., e.g., Hamel et al., 2020).

Assume Lemma 5.5.1, let $\mathcal{D} \subseteq \mathbb{R}^d$, $m_1, m_2, \dots, m_d, s_1, s_2, \dots, s_d, u_1, u_2, \dots, u_d, t \in \mathbb{R}$ satisfy for every $k \in \{1, 2, \dots, d\}$ that $m_k = \frac{1}{10}$, $s_k = \frac{1}{20}$, $u_k = 0$, and $t = \frac{1}{50}$, assume that $d \in \{1, 2, 5, 10\}$, $\mathbb{D} = \mathbb{R}^d$, $T \in \{1/10, 1/5, 1/2\}$, $N = 10$, $K_1 = K_2 = \dots = K_N = 5$, let $a \in C(\mathbb{R}^d, \mathbb{R})$, $\delta \in C(\mathbb{R}^d, (0, \infty))$ satisfy for every $x \in \mathbb{R}^d$ that $a(x) = -\frac{1}{2}\|x\|^2$, and assume for every $s, t \in [0, T]$, $v = (v_1, \dots, v_d)$, $x = (x_1, \dots, x_d) \in \mathbb{R}^d$, $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{R}^d$, $y, \mathbf{y} \in \mathbb{R}$, $A \in \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R}^d)$ that $\nu_x(A) = \int_{A \cap \mathcal{D}} \delta(\mathbf{x}) d\mathbf{x}$, $g(x) = (2\pi)^{-d/2} [\prod_{i=1}^d |s_i|^{-1/2}] \exp(-\sum_{i=1}^d \frac{(x_i - u_i)^2}{2s_i})$, $\mu(x) = (0, \dots, 0)$, $\sigma(x)v = (m_1 v_1, \dots, m_d v_d)$, $f(t, x, \mathbf{x}, y, \mathbf{y}) = y(a(x) - \mathbf{y} \cdot \mu(\mathbf{x})[\delta(\mathbf{x})]^{-1})$, and

$$H(t, s, x, v) = x + \mu(x)(t - s) + \sigma(x)v = x + (m_1 v_1, \dots, m_d v_d) \quad (5.50)$$

(cf. (5.6) and (5.17)). The solution $u: [0, T] \times \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ of the PDE in (5.41) then satisfies that for every $t \in [0, T]$, $x = (x_1, \dots, x_d) \in \mathbb{R}^d$ it holds that

$$u(0, x) = (2\pi)^{-d/2} \left[\prod_{i=1}^d |s_i|^{-1/2} \right] \exp\left(-\sum_{i=1}^d \frac{(x_i - u_i)^2}{2s_i}\right) \quad (5.51)$$

and

$$(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} u)(t, x) = u(t, x) \left(a(x) - \int_{\mathcal{D}} u(t, \mathbf{x}) a(\mathbf{x}) d\mathbf{x} \right) + \sum_{i=1}^d \frac{1}{2} |\mathfrak{m}_i|^2 (\frac{\partial^2}{\partial x_i^2} u)(t, x). \quad (5.52)$$

In (5.52) the function $u: [0, T] \times \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ models the evolution of the phenotype distribution of a population composed of a set of d biological traits under the combined effects of selection and mutation. For every $t \in [0, T]$, $x \in \mathbb{R}^d$ the number $u(t, x) \in \mathbb{R}$ describes the number of individuals with traits $x = (x_1, \dots, x_d) \in \mathbb{R}^d$ at time $t \in [0, T]$. The function a models a quadratic Malthusian fitness function.

In Table 5.4 we use the machine learning-based method in Lemma 5.5.1 to approximately solve the PDE in Eq. (5.52) above in the case $\mathcal{D} = \mathbb{R}^d$. More precisely, we assume for every $n, m, j \in \mathbb{N}$ that $\xi^{n,m,j} = 0$, $\gamma_m = 1/100$, $M_n = 1000$ and we assume for every $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{R}^d$ that $\delta(\mathbf{x}) = (2\pi)^{-d/2} t^{-d} \exp(-\frac{\|\mathbf{x}\|^2}{2t^2})$ to approximately calculate the mean of $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$, the standard deviation of $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$, the relative L^1 -approximation error associated to $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$, the uncorrected sample standard deviation of the approximation error associated to $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$, and the average runtime in seconds needed for calculating one realization of $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$ based on 5 independent realizations (5 independent runs). The value $u(T, (0, \dots, 0))$ of the exact solution of (5.52) has been calculated by means of Lemma 5.5.2 below.

In Fig. 5.2 we use the machine learning-based method in Lemma 5.5.1 to approximate the solution $u: [0, T] \times \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ of the PDE in Eq. (5.52) above with $d = 5$, $T = 1/2$, and $\mathcal{D} = \mathbb{R}^d$. The right-hand side of Fig. 5.2 shows a plot of $[-1/4, 1/4] \ni x \mapsto u(t, (x, 0, \dots, 0)) \in \mathbb{R}$ for $t \in \{0, 0.05, 0.1, 0.15\}$ where u is the exact solution of the PDE in Eq. (5.52) with $d = 5$, $T = 1/2$, and $\mathcal{D} = \mathbb{R}^d$ computed via Eq. (5.54) in Lemma 5.5.2 below. The left-hand side of Fig. 5.2 shows a plot of $[-1/4, 1/4] \ni x \mapsto \mathbb{V}_n^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_n}^n(\omega), (x, 0, \dots, 0)) \in \mathbb{R}$ for $n \in \{0, 1, 2, 3\}$ and one realization $\omega \in \Omega$ where the functions $\mathbb{R}^d \ni x \mapsto \mathbb{V}_n^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_n}^n(\omega), x) \in \mathbb{R}$ for $n \in \{0, 1, 2, 3\}$, $\omega \in \Omega$ were computed via Lemma 5.5.1 as an approximation of the solution of the PDE in Eq. (5.52) with $d = 5$, $T = 1/2$, and $\mathcal{D} = [-1/2, 1/2]^d$. For the approximation, we take $M_1 = M_2 = \dots = M_N = 2000$, $\gamma_1 = \gamma_2 = \dots = \gamma_{2000} = 1/200$, and $\delta = \mathbb{1}_{\mathbb{R}^d}$ and we take $\xi^{n,m,j}: \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$, $n, m, j \in \mathbb{N}$, to be independent $\mathcal{U}_{[-1/2, 1/2]^d}$ -distributed random variables. Note that the solution of the PDE in Eq. (5.52) in the case $\mathcal{D} = [-R, R]^d$ with $R \in (0, \infty)$ sufficiently large is a good approximation of the solution $u: [0, T] \times \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ of the PDE in Eq. (5.52) in the case $\mathcal{D} = \mathbb{R}^d$ since we have that for all $t \in [0, T]$ the value $u(t, x)$ of the solution u of the PDE in Eq. (5.52) in the case $\mathcal{D} = \mathbb{R}^d$ quickly tends to 0 as $\|x\|$ tends to ∞ .

Lemma 5.5.2. Let $d \in \mathbb{N}$, $u_1, u_2, \dots, u_d \in \mathbb{R}$, $\mathfrak{m}_1, \mathfrak{m}_2, \dots, \mathfrak{m}_d, \mathfrak{s}_1, \mathfrak{s}_2, \dots, \mathfrak{s}_d \in (0, \infty)$, let $a: \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ satisfy for every $x \in \mathbb{R}^d$ that $a(x) = -\frac{1}{2}\|x\|^2$, for every $i \in \{1, 2, \dots, d\}$ let $\mathfrak{S}_i: [0, \infty) \rightarrow (0, \infty)$ and $\mathfrak{U}_i: [0, \infty) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ satisfy for every $t \in [0, \infty)$ that

$$\mathfrak{S}_i(t) = \mathfrak{m}_i \left[\frac{\mathfrak{m}_i \sinh(\mathfrak{m}_i t) + \mathfrak{s}_i \cosh(\mathfrak{m}_i t)}{\mathfrak{m}_i \cosh(\mathfrak{m}_i t) + \mathfrak{s}_i \sinh(\mathfrak{m}_i t)} \right] \quad \text{and} \quad \mathfrak{U}_i(t) = \frac{\mathfrak{m}_i u_i}{\mathfrak{m}_i \cosh(\mathfrak{m}_i t) + \mathfrak{s}_i \sinh(\mathfrak{m}_i t)}, \quad (5.53)$$

and let $u: [0, \infty) \times \mathbb{R}^d \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ satisfy for every $t \in [0, \infty)$, $x = (x_1, \dots, x_d) \in \mathbb{R}^d$ that

$$u(t, x) = (2\pi)^{-d/2} \left[\prod_{i=1}^d |\mathfrak{S}_i(t)|^{-1/2} \right] \exp \left(- \sum_{i=1}^d \frac{(x_i - \mathfrak{U}_i(t))^2}{2\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right). \quad (5.54)$$

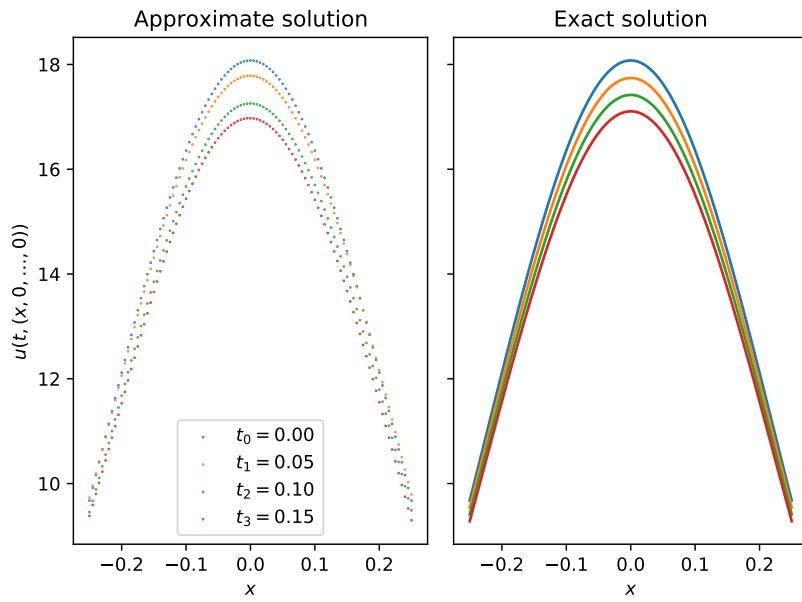


Fig. 5.2: Plot of a machine learning-based approximation of the solution of the replicator-mutator PDE in Eq. (5.52) in the case $d = 5$, $T = 1/2$, and $\mathcal{D} = \mathbb{R}^d$. The left-hand side shows a plot of $[-1/4, 1/4] \ni x \mapsto \mathbb{V}_n^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_n}^n(\omega), (x, 0, \dots, 0)) \in \mathbb{R}$ for $n \in \{0, 1, 2, 3\}$ and one realization $\omega \in \Omega$ where the functions $\mathbb{R}^d \ni x \mapsto \mathbb{V}_n^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_n}^n(\omega), x) \in \mathbb{R}$ for $n \in \{0, 1, 2, 3\}$, $\omega \in \Omega$ were computed via Lemma 5.5.1 as an approximation of the solution of the PDE in Eq. (5.52) with $d = 5$, $T = 1/2$, and $\mathcal{D} = [-1/2, 1/2]^d$ where we take $M_1 = M_2 = \dots = M_N = 2000$, $\gamma_1 = \gamma_2 = \dots = \gamma_{2000} = 1/200$, and $\delta = \mathbb{1}_{\mathbb{R}^d}$ and where we take $\xi^{n,m,j} : \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$, $n, m, j \in \mathbb{N}$, to be independent $\mathcal{U}_{[-1/2, 1/2]^d}$ -distributed random variables. The right-hand side of Fig. 5.2 shows a plot of $[-1/4, 1/4] \ni x \mapsto u(t, (x, 0, \dots, 0)) \in \mathbb{R}$ for $t \in \{0, 0.05, 0.1, 0.15\}$ where u is the exact solution of the PDE in Eq. (5.52) with $d = 5$, $T = 1/2$, and $\mathcal{D} = \mathbb{R}^d$.

d	T	N	Mean of the approx. method	Standard deviation of the approx. method	Reference value	Relative L^1 -approx. error	Standard deviation of the error	Average runtime in seconds
1	$1/10$	10	1.7650547	0.0048907	1.7709574	0.0033330	0.0027616	43.949
2	$1/10$	10	3.1210874	0.0015513	3.1362901	0.0048474	0.0004946	45.002
5	$1/10$	10	17.1948978	0.0160821	17.4196954	0.0129048	0.0009232	45.934
10	$1/10$	10	295.8776489	0.0572639	303.4457874	0.0249407	0.0001887	47.750
1	$1/5$	10	1.7499938	0.0005580	1.7582066	0.0046711	0.0003174	43.129
2	$1/5$	10	3.0621917	0.0027811	3.0912904	0.0094131	0.0008996	44.443
5	$1/5$	10	16.3846066	0.0139748	16.8015567	0.0248162	0.0008318	45.019
10	$1/5$	10	268.2944397	0.0623432	282.2923073	0.0495864	0.0002208	45.612
1	$1/2$	10	1.7018557	0.0060157	1.7222757	0.0118564	0.0034929	42.092
2	$1/2$	10	2.8911286	0.0027431	2.9662336	0.0253200	0.0009248	42.657
5	$1/2$	10	14.2520916	0.1356645	15.1535149	0.0594861	0.0089527	43.338
10	$1/2$	10	201.6446228	0.3009756	229.6290127	0.1218678	0.0013107	44.190

Tab. 5.4: Numerical simulations for the approximation method in Lemma 5.3.1 in the case of the replicator-mutator PDEs in (5.52) in Section 5.5.4 where we assume for every $n, m, j \in \mathbb{N}$ that $\mathcal{D} = \mathbb{R}^d$, $\xi^{n,m,j} = 0$, $\gamma_m = 1/100$, and $M_n = 1000$ and where we assume for every $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{R}^d$ that $\delta(\mathbf{x}) = (2\pi)^{-d/2} t^{-d} \exp(-\frac{\|\mathbf{x}\|^2}{2t^2})$.

Then

(i) it holds that $u \in C^{1,2}([0, \infty) \times \mathbb{R}^d, \mathbb{R})$,

(ii) it holds for every $x = (x_1, \dots, x_d) \in \mathbb{R}^d$ that

$$u(0, x) = (2\pi)^{-d/2} \left[\prod_{i=1}^d |\mathfrak{s}_i|^{-1/2} \right] \exp \left(- \sum_{i=1}^d \frac{(x_i - \mathfrak{u}_i)^2}{2\mathfrak{s}_i} \right), \quad (5.55)$$

and

(iii) it holds for every $t \in [0, \infty)$, $x = (x_1, \dots, x_d) \in \mathbb{R}^d$ that

$$\left(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} u \right)(t, x) = u(t, x) \left(a(x) - \int_{\mathbb{R}^d} u(t, \mathbf{x}) a(\mathbf{x}) d\mathbf{x} \right) + \sum_{i=1}^d \frac{1}{2} |\mathfrak{m}_i|^2 \left(\frac{\partial^2}{\partial x_i^2} u \right)(t, x). \quad (5.56)$$

Proof of Lemma 5.5.2. First, note that the fact that for every $i \in \{1, 2, \dots, d\}$ it holds that $\mathfrak{S}_i \in C^\infty([0, \infty), (0, \infty))$, the fact that for every $i \in \{1, 2, \dots, d\}$ it holds that $\mathfrak{U}_i \in C^\infty([0, \infty), \mathbb{R})$, and (5.54) establish Item (i). Moreover, observe that the fact that for every $i \in \{1, 2, \dots, d\}$ it holds that $\mathfrak{S}_i(0) = \mathfrak{s}_i$, the fact that for every $i \in \{1, 2, \dots, d\}$ it holds that $\mathfrak{U}_i(0) = \mathfrak{u}_i$, and (5.53) prove Item (ii). Next note that (5.54) ensures that for every $t \in [0, \infty)$, $x = (x_1, \dots, x_d) \in \mathbb{R}^d$ it holds that

$$u(t, x) = \prod_{i=1}^d \left[(2\pi \mathfrak{S}_i(t))^{-1/2} \exp \left(- \frac{(x_i - \mathfrak{U}_i(t))^2}{2\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right) \right]. \quad (5.57)$$

The product rule hence implies that for every $t \in [0, \infty)$, $x = (x_1, \dots, x_d) \in \mathbb{R}^d$ it holds that

$$\begin{aligned}
& (\frac{\partial}{\partial t} u)(t, x) \\
&= \frac{\partial}{\partial t} \left(\prod_{i=1}^d \left[(2\pi \mathfrak{S}_i(t))^{-1/2} \exp \left(-\frac{(x_i - \mathfrak{U}_i(t))^2}{2\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right) \right] \right) \\
&= \sum_{i=1}^d \left[\left[\prod_{j \in \{1, \dots, d\} \setminus \{i\}} \left((2\pi \mathfrak{S}_j(t))^{-1/2} \exp \left(-\frac{(x_j - \mathfrak{U}_j(t))^2}{2\mathfrak{S}_j(t)} \right) \right) \right] \right. \\
&\quad \cdot \left. \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \left((2\pi \mathfrak{S}_i(t))^{-1/2} \exp \left(-\frac{(x_i - \mathfrak{U}_i(t))^2}{2\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right) \right) \right] \right]. \tag{5.58}
\end{aligned}$$

The chain rule, the product rule, and (5.57) therefore show that for every $t \in [0, \infty)$, $x = (x_1, \dots, x_d) \in \mathbb{R}^d$ it holds that

$$\begin{aligned}
& (\frac{\partial}{\partial t} u)(t, x) \\
&= \sum_{i=1}^d \left[\left[\prod_{j \in \{1, \dots, d\} \setminus \{i\}} \left((2\pi \mathfrak{S}_j(t))^{-1/2} \exp \left(-\frac{(x_j - \mathfrak{U}_j(t))^2}{2\mathfrak{S}_j(t)} \right) \right) \right] \right. \\
&\quad \cdot \left[\left(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \left((2\pi \mathfrak{S}_i(t))^{-1/2} \right) \right) \exp \left(-\frac{(x_i - \mathfrak{U}_i(t))^2}{2\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right) \right. \\
&\quad \left. \left. + (2\pi \mathfrak{S}_i(t))^{-1/2} \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \left(-\frac{(x_i - \mathfrak{U}_i(t))^2}{2\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right) \right) \exp \left(-\frac{(x_i - \mathfrak{U}_i(t))^2}{2\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right) \right] \right] \\
&= \sum_{i=1}^d \left[\left[\prod_{j \in \{1, \dots, d\} \setminus \{i\}} \left((2\pi \mathfrak{S}_j(t))^{-1/2} \exp \left(-\frac{(x_j - \mathfrak{U}_j(t))^2}{2\mathfrak{S}_j(t)} \right) \right) \right] \right. \\
&\quad \cdot \left[-(2\pi \mathfrak{S}_i(t))^{-1/2} \left[\frac{(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \mathfrak{S}_i)(t)}{2\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right] \exp \left(-\frac{(x_i - \mathfrak{U}_i(t))^2}{2\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right) \right. \\
&\quad \left. + (2\pi \mathfrak{S}_i(t))^{-1/2} \left(\frac{2(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \mathfrak{U}_i)(t)(x_i - \mathfrak{U}_i(t))}{2\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right. \right. \\
&\quad \left. \left. + \frac{(x_i - \mathfrak{U}_i(t))^2(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \mathfrak{S}_i)(t)}{2|\mathfrak{S}_i(t)|^2} \right) \exp \left(-\frac{(x_i - \mathfrak{U}_i(t))^2}{2\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right) \right] \right] \\
&= u(t, x) \left[\sum_{i=1}^d \left(\frac{-(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \mathfrak{S}_i)(t)}{2\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} + \frac{2\mathfrak{S}_i(t)(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \mathfrak{U}_i)(t)(x_i - \mathfrak{U}_i(t)) + (x_i - \mathfrak{U}_i(t))^2(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \mathfrak{S}_i)(t)}{2|\mathfrak{S}_i(t)|^2} \right) \right]. \tag{5.59}
\end{aligned}$$

Moreover, observe that (5.53), the chain rule, and the product rule ensure that for every $i \in \{1, \dots, d\}$, $t \in [0, \infty)$ it holds that

$$\begin{aligned}
(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \mathfrak{U}_i)(t) &= \frac{\partial}{\partial t} \left(\frac{\mathfrak{m}_i \mathfrak{u}_i}{\mathfrak{m}_i \cosh(\mathfrak{m}_i t) + \mathfrak{s}_i \sinh(\mathfrak{m}_i t)} \right) \\
&= -|\mathfrak{m}_i|^2 \mathfrak{u}_i \left[\frac{\mathfrak{m}_i \sinh(\mathfrak{m}_i t) + \mathfrak{s}_i \cosh(\mathfrak{m}_i t)}{[\mathfrak{m}_i \cosh(\mathfrak{m}_i t) + \mathfrak{s}_i \sinh(\mathfrak{m}_i t)]^2} \right] \\
&= -\mathfrak{S}_i(t) \mathfrak{U}_i(t)
\end{aligned} \tag{5.60}$$

and

$$\begin{aligned}
& \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \mathfrak{S}_i \right) (t) \\
&= \frac{\partial}{\partial t} \left(\mathfrak{m}_i \left[\frac{\mathfrak{m}_i \sinh(\mathfrak{m}_i t) + \mathfrak{s}_i \cosh(\mathfrak{m}_i t)}{\mathfrak{m}_i \cosh(\mathfrak{m}_i t) + \mathfrak{s}_i \sinh(\mathfrak{m}_i t)} \right] \right) \\
&= |\mathfrak{m}_i|^2 \left[\frac{\mathfrak{m}_i \cosh(\mathfrak{m}_i t) + \mathfrak{s}_i \sinh(\mathfrak{m}_i t)}{\mathfrak{m}_i \cosh(\mathfrak{m}_i t) + \mathfrak{s}_i \sinh(\mathfrak{m}_i t)} \right] - |\mathfrak{m}_i|^2 \left[\frac{\mathfrak{m}_i \sinh(\mathfrak{m}_i t) + \mathfrak{s}_i \cosh(\mathfrak{m}_i t)}{\mathfrak{m}_i \cosh(\mathfrak{m}_i t) + \mathfrak{s}_i \sinh(\mathfrak{m}_i t)} \right]^2 \\
&= |\mathfrak{m}_i|^2 - |\mathfrak{S}_i(t)|^2.
\end{aligned} \tag{5.61}$$

Combining this with (5.59) implies that for every $i \in \{1, 2, \dots, d\}$, $t \in [0, \infty)$ it holds that

$$\begin{aligned}
\left(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} u \right) (t, x) &= \frac{u(t, x)}{2} \sum_{i=1}^d \left[\frac{-[|\mathfrak{m}_i|^2 - |\mathfrak{S}_i(t)|^2]}{\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right. \\
&\quad \left. + \frac{2|\mathfrak{S}_i(t)|^2 \mathfrak{U}_i(t)(\mathfrak{U}_i(t) - x_i) + (x_i - \mathfrak{U}_i(t))^2 (|\mathfrak{m}_i|^2 - |\mathfrak{S}_i(t)|^2)}{|\mathfrak{S}_i(t)|^2} \right] \\
&= \frac{u(t, x)}{2} \sum_{i=1}^d \left[|\mathfrak{m}_i|^2 \left(\left(\frac{x_i - \mathfrak{U}_i(t)}{\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right)^2 - \frac{1}{\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right) \right. \\
&\quad \left. + \mathfrak{S}_i(t) + 2(|\mathfrak{U}_i(t)|^2 - \mathfrak{U}_i(t)x_i) - (|x_i|^2 - 2\mathfrak{U}_i(t)x_i + |\mathfrak{U}_i(t)|^2) \right] \\
&= \frac{u(t, x)}{2} \sum_{i=1}^d \left[|\mathfrak{m}_i|^2 \left(\left(\frac{x_i - \mathfrak{U}_i(t)}{\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right)^2 - \frac{1}{\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right) + \mathfrak{S}_i(t) + |\mathfrak{U}_i(t)|^2 - |x_i|^2 \right].
\end{aligned} \tag{5.62}$$

Furthermore, note that (5.57) and the product rule show that for every $i \in \{1, 2, \dots, d\}$, $t \in [0, \infty)$, $x = (x_1, \dots, x_d) \in \mathbb{R}^d$ it holds that

$$\begin{aligned}
\left(\frac{\partial}{\partial x_i} u \right) (t, x) &= \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i} \left[\prod_{j=1}^d \left[(2\pi \mathfrak{S}_j(t))^{-1/2} \exp \left(-\frac{(x_j - \mathfrak{U}_j(t))^2}{2\mathfrak{S}_j(t)} \right) \right] \right] \\
&= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x_i} \left[(2\pi \mathfrak{S}_i(t))^{-1/2} \exp \left(-\frac{(x_i - \mathfrak{U}_i(t))^2}{2\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right) \right] \right] \\
&\quad \cdot \prod_{j \in \{1, 2, \dots, d\} \setminus \{i\}} \left[(2\pi \mathfrak{S}_j(t))^{-1/2} \exp \left(-\frac{(x_j - \mathfrak{U}_j(t))^2}{2\mathfrak{S}_j(t)} \right) \right] \\
&= -u(t, x) \left(\frac{x_i - \mathfrak{U}_i(t)}{\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right) = u(t, x) \left(\frac{\mathfrak{U}_i(t) - x_i}{\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right).
\end{aligned} \tag{5.63}$$

The product rule therefore assures that for every $i \in \{1, 2, \dots, d\}$, $t \in [0, \infty)$, $x = (x_1, \dots, x_d) \in \mathbb{R}^d$ it holds that

$$\begin{aligned}
\left(\frac{\partial^2}{\partial x_i^2} u \right) (t, x) &= \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i} \left(u(t, x) \left(\frac{\mathfrak{U}_i(t) - x_i}{\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right) \right) \\
&= \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial x_i} u \right) (t, x) \left(\frac{\mathfrak{U}_i(t) - x_i}{\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right) - \frac{u(t, x)}{\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} = u(t, x) \left[\left(\frac{x_i - \mathfrak{U}_i(t)}{\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right)^2 - \frac{1}{\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right].
\end{aligned} \tag{5.64}$$

Hence, we obtain that for every $t \in [0, \infty)$, $x = (x_1, \dots, x_d) \in \mathbb{R}^d$ it holds that

$$\sum_{i=1}^d \left[\frac{1}{2} |\mathfrak{m}_i|^2 \left(\frac{\partial^2}{\partial x_i^2} u \right)(t, x) \right] = \frac{u(t, x)}{2} \sum_{i=1}^d \left[|\mathfrak{m}_i|^2 \left(\left(\frac{x_i - \mathfrak{U}_i(t)}{\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right)^2 - \frac{1}{\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right) \right]. \quad (5.65)$$

Next observe that (5.57) and Fubini's theorem ensure that for every $t \in [0, \infty)$, $x = (x_1, \dots, x_d) \in \mathbb{R}^d$ it holds that

$$\begin{aligned} & u(t, x) \left(a(x) - \int_{\mathbb{R}^d} u(t, \mathbf{x}) a(\mathbf{x}) d\mathbf{x} \right) \\ &= u(t, x) \left(-\frac{1}{2} \left[\sum_{i=1}^d |x_i|^2 \right] - \int_{\mathbb{R}^d} -\frac{1}{2} \left[\sum_{i=1}^d |\mathbf{x}_i|^2 \right] u(t, \mathbf{x}) d\mathbf{x} \right) \\ &= \frac{u(t, x)}{2} \left(- \left[\sum_{i=1}^d |x_i|^2 \right] \right. \\ &\quad \left. + \sum_{i=1}^d \left[\int_{\mathbb{R}} |\mathbf{x}_i|^2 (2\pi\mathfrak{S}_i(t))^{-1/2} \exp\left(-\frac{(\mathbf{x}_i - \mathfrak{U}_i(t))^2}{2\mathfrak{S}_i(t)}\right) d\mathbf{x}_i \right. \right. \\ &\quad \cdot \left. \left. \left(\prod_{j \in \{1, 2, \dots, d\} \setminus \{i\}} \int_{\mathbb{R}} (2\pi\mathfrak{S}_j(t))^{-1/2} \exp\left(-\frac{(\mathbf{x}_j - \mathfrak{U}_j(t))^2}{2\mathfrak{S}_j(t)}\right) d\mathbf{x}_j \right) \right] \right). \end{aligned} \quad (5.66)$$

This and the fact that for every $i \in \{1, 2, \dots, d\}$, $t \in [0, \infty)$ it holds that

$$\int_{\mathbb{R}} (2\pi\mathfrak{S}_i(t))^{-1/2} \exp\left(-\frac{(x - \mathfrak{U}_i(t))^2}{2\mathfrak{S}_i(t)}\right) dx = 1 \quad (5.67)$$

imply that for every $t \in [0, \infty)$, $x = (x_1, \dots, x_d) \in \mathbb{R}^d$ it holds that

$$\begin{aligned} & u(t, x) \left(a(x) - \int_{\mathbb{R}^d} u(t, \mathbf{x}) a(\mathbf{x}) d\mathbf{x} \right) \\ &= \frac{u(t, x)}{2} \sum_{i=1}^d \left[-|x_i|^2 + \int_{\mathbb{R}} |\mathbf{x}_i|^2 (2\pi\mathfrak{S}_i(t))^{-1/2} \exp\left(-\frac{(\mathbf{x}_i - \mathfrak{U}_i(t))^2}{2\mathfrak{S}_i(t)}\right) d\mathbf{x}_i \right]. \end{aligned} \quad (5.68)$$

Next observe that the integral transformation theorem demonstrates that for every $i \in \{1, 2, \dots, d\}$, $t \in [0, \infty)$ it holds that

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\mathbb{R}} x^2 \left[(2\pi\mathfrak{S}_i(t))^{-1/2} \exp\left(-\frac{(x - \mathfrak{U}_i(t))^2}{2\mathfrak{S}_i(t)}\right) \right] dx \\ &= \int_{\mathbb{R}} (x + \mathfrak{U}_i(t))^2 \left[(2\pi\mathfrak{S}_i(t))^{-1/2} \exp\left(-\frac{x^2}{2\mathfrak{S}_i(t)}\right) \right] dx \\ &= \int_{\mathbb{R}} x^2 \left[(2\pi\mathfrak{S}_i(t))^{-1/2} \exp\left(-\frac{x^2}{2\mathfrak{S}_i(t)}\right) \right] dx \\ &\quad + \int_{\mathbb{R}} |\mathfrak{U}_i(t)|^2 \left[(2\pi\mathfrak{S}_i(t))^{-1/2} \exp\left(-\frac{x^2}{2\mathfrak{S}_i(t)}\right) \right] dx \\ &= \mathfrak{S}_i(t) + |\mathfrak{U}_i(t)|^2. \end{aligned} \quad (5.69)$$

Combining this with (5.68) ensures that for every $t \in [0, \infty)$, $x = (x_1, \dots, x_d) \in \mathbb{R}^d$ it holds that

$$u(t, x) \left(a(x) - \int_{\mathbb{R}^d} u(t, \mathbf{x}) a(\mathbf{x}) d\mathbf{x} \right) = \frac{u(t, x)}{2} \sum_{i=1}^d (\mathfrak{S}_i(t) + |\mathfrak{U}_i(t)|^2 - |x_i|^2). \quad (5.70)$$

This and (5.65) demonstrate that for every $t \in [0, \infty)$, $x = (x_1, \dots, x_d) \in \mathbb{R}^d$ it holds that

$$\begin{aligned} & u(t, x) \left(a(x) - \int_D u(t, \mathbf{x}) a(\mathbf{x}) d\mathbf{x} \right) + \sum_{i=1}^d \frac{1}{2} |\mathfrak{m}_i|^2 \left(\frac{\partial^2}{\partial x_i^2} u \right)(t, x) \\ &= \frac{u(t, x)}{2} \sum_{i=1}^d \left[|\mathfrak{m}_i|^2 \left(\left(\frac{x_i - \mathfrak{U}_i(t)}{\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right)^2 - \frac{1}{\mathfrak{S}_i(t)} \right) + \mathfrak{S}_i(t) + |\mathfrak{U}_i(t)|^2 - |x_i|^2 \right]. \end{aligned} \quad (5.71)$$

Combining this with (5.62) proves Item (iii). The proof of Lemma 5.5.2 is thus complete. \square

5.5.5 Allen–Cahn PDEs with conservation of mass

In this subsection we use the machine learning-based approximation method in Lemma 5.5.1 to approximately calculate the solutions of certain Allen–Cahn PDEs with cubic nonlinearity, conservation of mass and no-flux boundary conditions (cf., e.g., Rubinstein & Sternberg (Rubinstein and Sternberg, 1992)).

Assume Lemma 5.5.1, let $\epsilon \in (0, \infty)$ satisfy $\epsilon = \frac{1}{10}$, assume that $d \in \{1, 2, 5, 10\}$, $\mathbb{D} = [-1/2, 1/2]^d$, $T \in \{1/5, 1/2, 1\}$, $N = 10$, $K_1 = K_2 = \dots = K_N = 5$, and $M_1 = M_2 = \dots = M_N = 500$, assume that $\xi^{n,m,j}$, $n, m, j \in \mathbb{N}$, are independent \mathcal{U}_D -distributed random variables, assume for every $m \in \mathbb{N}$ that $\gamma_m = 10^{-2}$, and assume for every $s, t \in [0, T]$, $x, \mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{D}$, $y, \mathbf{y} \in \mathbb{R}$, $v \in \mathbb{R}^d$, $A \in \mathcal{B}(D)$ that $\nu_x(A) = \int_A d\mathbf{x}$, $g(x) = \exp(-\frac{1}{4}\|x\|^2)$, $\mu(x) = (0, \dots, 0)$, $\sigma(x)v = \epsilon v$, $f(t, x, \mathbf{x}, y, \mathbf{y}) = y - y^3 - (\mathbf{y} - \mathbf{y}^3)$, and

$$H(t, s, x, v) = R(x, x + \mu(x)(t - s) + \sigma(x)v) = R(x, x + \epsilon v) \quad (5.72)$$

(cf. (5.6) and (5.17)). The solution $u: [0, T] \times \mathbb{D} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ of the PDE in (5.41) then satisfies that for every $t \in (0, T]$, $x \in \partial_{\mathbb{D}}$ it holds that $\langle \mathbf{n}(x), (\nabla_x u)(t, x) \rangle = 0$ and that for every $t \in [0, T]$, $x \in \mathbb{D}$ it holds that $u(0, x) = \exp(-\frac{1}{4}\|x\|^2)$ and

$$(\frac{\partial}{\partial t} u)(t, x) = \frac{\epsilon^2}{2} (\Delta_x u)(t, x) + u(t, x) - [u(t, x)]^3 - \int_{[-1/2, 1/2]^d} u(t, \mathbf{x}) - [u(t, \mathbf{x})]^3 d\mathbf{x}. \quad (5.73)$$

In Table 5.5 we use the machine learning-based approximation method in Lemma 5.5.1 to approximately calculate the mean of $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$, the standard deviation of $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$, the relative L^1 -approximation error associated to $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$, the uncorrected sample standard deviation of the approximation error associated to $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$, and the average runtime in seconds needed for calculating one realization of $\mathbb{V}_N^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_N}^N, (0, \dots, 0))$ based on 5 independent realizations (5 independent runs). The reference value, which is used as an approximation for the unknown value $u(T, (0, \dots, 0))$ of the exact solution of (5.73), has been calculated via the MLP approximation method

d	T	N	Mean of the approx. method	Standard deviation of the approx. method	Reference value	Relative L^1 -approx. error	Standard deviation of the error	Average runtime in seconds
1	$1/5$	10	0.9947184	0.0021832	0.9932255	0.0015709	0.0021380	31.417
2	$1/5$	10	0.9908873	0.0027061	0.9868883	0.0040521	0.0027421	35.069
5	$1/5$	10	0.9942151	0.0052064	0.9710707	0.0238340	0.0053615	38.363
10	$1/5$	10	0.9792556	0.0203935	0.9514115	0.0292661	0.0214350	42.782
1	$1/2$	10	0.9870476	0.0014673	0.9880013	0.0014996	0.0007477	30.297
2	$1/2$	10	0.9763564	0.0030895	0.9750274	0.0024841	0.0021561	34.922
5	$1/2$	10	0.9518845	0.0051304	0.9431354	0.0092766	0.0054398	37.963
10	$1/2$	10	0.9249420	0.0052786	0.9063239	0.0205424	0.0058242	43.139
1	1	10	0.9823494	0.0003647	0.9780817	0.0043633	0.0003729	29.250
2	1	10	0.9659823	0.0004128	0.9658025	0.0003195	0.0003137	34.485
5	1	10	0.9209547	0.0019223	0.9158821	0.0055385	0.0020988	39.318
10	1	10	0.8693402	0.0029947	0.8683143	0.0030165	0.0015052	44.258

Tab. 5.5: Numerical simulations for the approximation method in Lemma 5.3.1 in the case of the Allen–Cahn PDEs with conservation of mass in (5.73) in Section 5.5.5.

for non-local nonlinear PDEs in Lemma 5.4.1 (cf. Lemma 5.4.6 and Beck et al., 2019, Remark 3.3).

5.6 Code availability

The machine learning-based method and the MLP method are implemented the Julia package **HighDimPDE.jl** available at <https://github.com/SciML/HighDimPDE.jl>, and the simulation code is available at https://github.com/vboussange/HighDimPDE_examples.

5.7 Acknowledgements

This project has been funded by the Deutsche Forschungsgemeinschaft (DFG, German Research Foundation) under Germany’s Excellence Strategy EXC 2044-390685587, Mathematics Münster: Dynamics-Geometry-Structure. This project has been partially supported by the startup fund project of Shenzhen Research Institute of Big Data under grant No. T00120220001. L.P. was supported by the Swiss National Science Foundation grant (N^o 310030_188550).

Discussion

“ To be but one with all living things, to return, by a radiant self-forgetfulness, to the All of Nature.

— Friedrich Hölderlin (1770-1843)

6.1 Contributions

Understanding biological and economic systems involves the underpinning of the elemental processes underlying the systems' macroscopic features, and establishing the associated mechanisms (Levin, 2002, Fig. 1.3). Following this approach, my work aimed at advancing our understanding of how ecological and evolutionary processes, and their interplay, shape the dynamics of biological and economic systems. In particular, this thesis contributed to

- (i) a fundamental understanding of the role of eco-evolutionary processes in shaping the dynamics of biological populations structured in complex landscapes Chapter 2,
- (ii) the quantification of the effect of mechanisms associated with eco-evolutionary processes in economic systems Chapter 4,
- (iii) methodological advances in the forward and inverse modelling of eco-evolutionary dynamics Chapters 2, 3 and 5.

In the following, I discuss the chapters of my thesis collectively within the broader context of our current understanding of the dynamics of biological and economic systems, and the accompanying modelling paradigm.

6.1.1 Advancing our fundamental understanding of eco-evolutionary processes in biological and economic systems

Linking eco-evolutionary processes to patterns of differentiation

Spatial patterns of biodiversity result from the processes of selection, mutation and dispersal, that act upon individual organisms (**hamilton2021population**). In finite size populations, mutations result in "drift" (**Slatkin1987a**), causing stochastic variations in the allelic proportions and phenotypes of biological populations. In geographically structured population, drift results in patterns of neutral differentiation (**Slatkin1987a**), where isolated populations are characterised by differentiated allelic proportions and phenotypes. Dispersal tends to reduce neutral differentiation (**Slatkin1987a**), and this effect is modulated by landscape connectivity (Wright, 1943; McRae, 2006; McRae and Beier, 2007) through the mechanism of "isolation by limited dispersal" (Orsini et al., 2013). By increasing the dispersal ability of organisms, landscape connectivity decreases neutral differentiation (Lande,

1991). When landscapes present heterogeneous habitats, natural selection can supplement the effect of genetic drift and increase the sole effect of stochasticity on differentiation (**fisher1958genetical**). Under this scenario, local environment conditions select individuals with traits that provide them higher fitness (**Gaither2018**). At the population level, this results in populations adapting to their local environment, a mechanism coined "local adaptation" (Kawecki and Ebert, 2004) and resulting in patterns of "adaptive differentiation". Adaptive differentiation is hindered by dispersal, which prevents local adaptation by bringing maladapted individuals, that destabilise the evolution of traits towards the optimal (Meszéna et al., 1997; Débarre et al., 2013; Mirrahimi and Gandon, 2020). While adaptive differentiation concerns traits under selection, it indirectly affects the differentiation of neutral traits, that are co-evolving with traits under selection through linkages (Billiard et al., 2015; Lepers et al., 2021). This results in turn to the mechanism of "isolation by adaptation", where habitat heterogeneity, rather than landscape connectivity, increases neutral differentiation (**nosil2008**). Simple mechanisms resulting in neutral and adaptive differentiation are identified, but how they are modulated by eco-evolutionary feedbacks and landscape complexity is unclear.

In Chapter 2, I demonstrate a novel mechanism, involving the process of intra-specific competition, that considerably affects neutral differentiation. Through the creation of unbalanced migration fluxes which increases the intensity of competition in highly connected populations, heterogeneity in connectivity reduces gene flow and reinforces neutral differentiation. I also investigate how the mechanism of local adaptation in complex landscapes, where habitats are arranged in a realistic fashion. I show that the complexity of habitat spatial distribution can be reduced to a measure of habitat spatial auto-correlation, coined the "habitat assortativity". Landscapes characterised by a high habitat assortativity systematically support populations that are locally better adapted than in landscape with low assortativity, resulting in higher adaptive differentiation. Specifically, I provide an analytical condition for local adaptation that sheds light on how it relates to dispersal intensity, selection strength, habitat heterogeneity, and habitat assortativity.

Because habitat assortativity affects local adaptation, it must also affect neutral differentiation through the mechanism of isolation by adaptation. Closing the loop, I demonstrate that habitat assortativity affects population differentiation through two antagonistic effects. By favoring local adaptation, it promotes isolation by adaptation, therefore increasing neutral differentiation. In parallel, it also favors gene flow within clusters of similar environmental conditions, decreasing isolation by limited dispersal. This results in habitat assortativity decreasing neutral differentiation for low dispersal intensity, and increasing neutral differentiation for high dispersal intensity. This complex feedback is essential to understand population differentiation in complex landscapes.

I provide a summary of the processes and resulting mechanisms shaping neutral and adaptive differentiation in Fig. 6.1. Overall, Chapter 2 links processes to patterns, establishing an extensive map of causal pathways involved in the phenotypic differentiation of populations.

Linking economic patterns to eco-evolutionary processes

Chapter 4 provides a novel understanding of the role of eco-evolutionary processes in economic systems. Neoclassical economics and evolutionary economics seek to explain

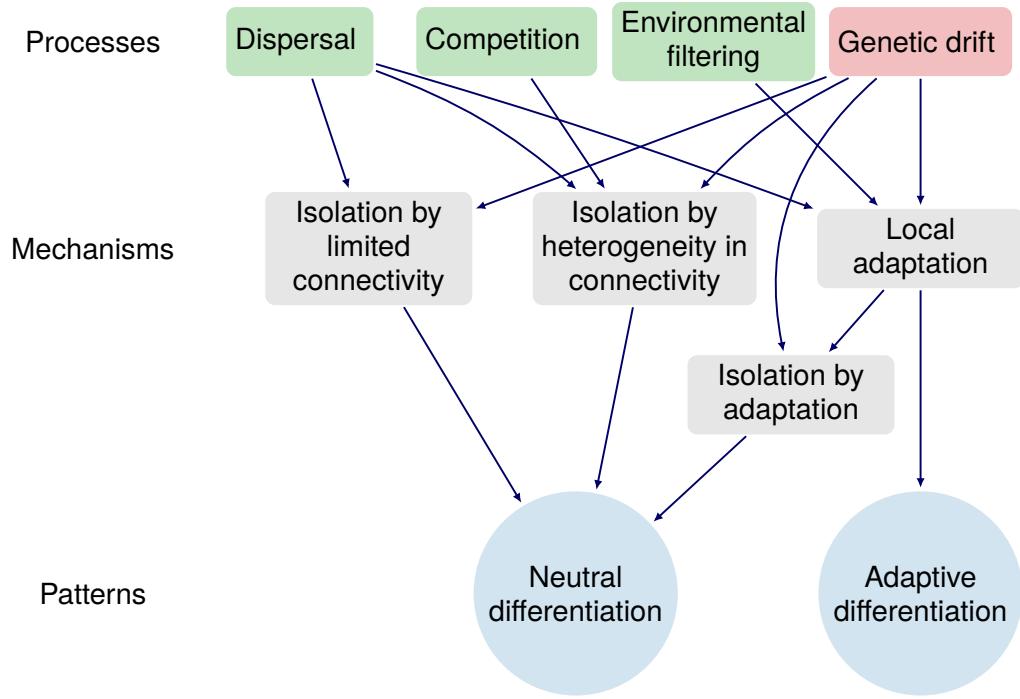


Fig. 6.1: Summary of the causal pathways involved in neutral and adaptive differentiation, disentangled in Chapter 2. Ecological processes are displayed in green boxes, evolutionary processes are displayed in red boxes.

economic change with formal modelling, focusing on the relationships between economic variables such as output, employment and productivity (Boschma and Frenken, 2005). In particular, evolutionary economics is concerned with explaining economic change by endogenous forces, such as interactions between firms and economic activities, and evolutionary processes acting upon them (Metcalfe2006; Hodgson, 2019). In opposition to this approach, complexity economics (Hidalgo, 2021) seeks to predict variations in national income by using fine-grained data of economic activity outputs and dimensionality reduction techniques (Mitchell, n.d.), without making assumptions on the underlying processes (Hidalgo). While a current concern in evolutionary economics is to obtain an agreement between the mechanisms proposed and empirical observations (XXX), complexity economics seeks to understand the causal processes underlying the success of the dimensionality reduction technique (XXX).

By being agnostic to economic variables yet providing a causal link with the most probable processes underlying economic development, Chapter 4 bridges evolutionary economics and economic complexity. Our approach relies on the simple observation that the dynamics of economic activities contains signatures from the many complex processes that underpin them. These signatures consist in peculiar temporal variations and couplings that can be conveniently modelled by biologically inspired population dynamic models, which use are additionally justified by deep analogies between economic activities and biological populations. Analogously to biological populations that are characterised by genes, economic activities are characterised by organizational routines (NelsonWinter), which experience evolutionary

processes and define how they engage in ecological processes (**NelsonWinter**). As a result, and similarly to the size of biological populations, the capital growth of economic activities is determined by the ensemble of organizational routines that characterise them (Boschma and Frenken, 2005). Similarly to approaches used in ecology and evolution (**Skeels**), inverse modelling approaches can then be used to disentangle, from their signatures (**Skeels**) left on the dynamics of economic activities, the role of the eco-evolutionary processes acting upon them.

Specifically, Chapter 4 explores the effect of eco-evolutionary processes, proposed in the evolutionary economics and geography economics literature, on the dynamics of economic activities at the national scale. In particular, Chapter 4 seeks to test whether the dynamics of economic activities can be explained by different types of interdependencies, including positive (XXX) and negative interactions (XXX), spatial transfers (XXX), and economic transformations (XXX). Using population dynamic models capturing the different interdependencies, Chapter 4 provides empirical evidence that economic activities engage in positive interactions, and benefit from spatial transfers of knowledge and routines. Positive interactions may arise from a variety of processes proposed in the evolutionary economic literature, such as supply chains (Ozman, 2009; Saavedra et al., 2009) and knowledge spillovers (Menon, 2015). Its support implies that diversity promotes economic development (**Hidalgo2018**), as economic activities promote each other. The support for spatial transfers implies that, besides international patent laws (XXX), transfers of knowledge and organisational routines have a considerable effect on economic activities. Nevertheless, discrepancies in the strength-of-evidence obtained for spatial transfers across countries highlight that some countries are overall more akin to spatial transfers than others, which may be explained by differences in cognitive, organizational, social, institutional or geographic proximities across countries (XXX). I provide a summary of the mechanisms evidenced in economic systems in Fig. 6.2. Overall, Chapter 4 bridges approaches in economics and biology to understand the mechanisms shaping the endogenous dynamics of economic systems.

6.1.2 Leveraging forward and inverse modelling with ML

Advances in the modelling of realistic spatial and phenotypic structures

Chapters 2 and 5 provide new tools to better understand mechanisms resulting from ecological and evolutionary processes, and their interplay, in the context of realistic population structures and phenotypic distributions. Evolutionary dynamics have been traditionally studied in the context of regular population structures (Lieberman et al., 2005). For instance, Slatkin, 1973; Slatkin, 1978; Kirkpatrick and Barton, 1997; Polechová and Barton, 2015; Polechová, 2018; AndradeRestrepo et al., 2019; Doebeli and Dieckmann, 2003; Meszéna et al., 1997; Yeaman and Otto, 2011; Débarre et al., 2013; Mirrahimi and Gandon, 2020 consider regular spatial structures to investigate differentiation in biological populations, missing the effect of spatial complexity on the underlying mechanisms. Biological habitats differ in their connectivity (XXX), and economic entities are structured through complex networks (XXX). Lieberman et al., 2005 and subsequent studies of "evolutionary dynamics on graphs" (XXX) show that this complexity affects the interplay between selection and drift. However, evolutionary dynamics on graphs does not consider eco-evolutionary feed-

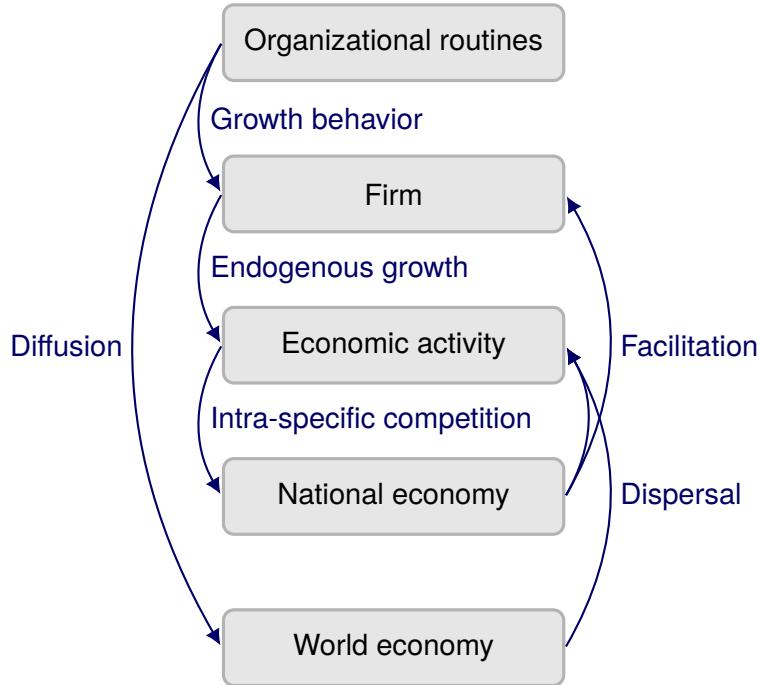


Fig. 6.2: Summary of the eco-evolutionary processes evidenced in Chapter 5, and how they affect the different organizational levels in economic systems.

backs (Govaert2019a). Thus far, models that include frequency dependence together with realistic, complex population structures were missing.

While a vast majority of the work on eco-evolutionary feedbacks has focused on the evolution of scalar phenotypes (Doebeli2011), in most organisms, many phenotypic properties combine in complicated ways to determine ecological processes (Doebeli2014). For instance, Doebeли2011 shows that the consideration of multiple traits is likely to generate more diversity than expected with one dimensional models. Trade-offs in traits is also an essential feature shaping the evolutionary dynamics of biological populations, with consequences on the dynamics of e.g. cancer cell evolution (XXX) and plankton dynamics (XXX). While there is overall a genuine need to better understand evolutionary dynamics in high dimensional spaces, the simulation of high dimensional models is tremendously difficult, since the numerical cost of traditional methods grows exponentially in the number of dimensions of the phenotypic space.

Chapter 2 develops a generic modelling framework to capture the effect of eco-evolutionary processes on biological populations structured in complex landscapes, and Chapter 5 provides tools to efficiently simulate the resulting high-dimensional models. The IBM presented in Chapter 2 involves the combination of graphs and highly dimensional phenotypic spaces, together with eco-evolutionary feedbacks, to model population structures. The modelling framework presented can readily be generalised, and the code associated to the numerical experiments in Chapter 2 include a Julia library, **Evoid.jl**, that implements a more general version of the model. As such, the modelling framework presented in Chapter 2 may be used to investigate other questions involving complex population structures and the co-evolution

of characterisitcs. Reproducing the discrete and stochastic nature of ecological and evolutionary processes (Champagnat et al., 2006), simulations of the IBM may not provide a general understanding of system investigated (XXX), and cannot be scaled to simulate large systems involving millions of individuals (XXX). Nevertheless, the IBM proposed in Chapter 2 is mathematically tractable under simplifying assumptions, and can be efficiently simulation with a deterministic PDE approximation. Tractability allows to obtain analytical insights on how structural properties affect macroscopic population under simplifying assumptions (Chapter 2). The PDE approximation, combined with the numerical methods presented in Chapter 5, further allow efficient simulations. I have implemented the numeral methods for simulating high dimensional models in the Julia library **HighDimPDE.jl** (**HighDimPDE**), a registered Julia package belonging to the SciML organisation (XXX). The user interface respects standards from the SciML organisation, meaning that Julia users can easily adopt it. The package aims at hosting many more solver algorithms that break down the curse of dimensionality, and is currently receiving contributions from developers to implement the DeepBSDE scheme (Han et al., 2018).

The combination of analytical insights and numerical simulations can help to elucidate the links between microscopic processes and macroscopic properties (**Levin**). Chapters 2 and 5 provide novel analytical and numerical tools to better understand how complex spatio-evolutionary structures affect the interplay between eco-evolutionary processes and generate macroscopic patterns.

Advances in inference methods for the investigation of eco-evolutionary processes

Chapters 3 and 4 develop and test a novel inverse modelling method that allows to infer highly nonlinear dynamical processes from observation data, opening up new venues to advance our understanding and prediction of the dynamics of biological and economic systems. The most developed inference methods in current use for inverse modelling are Bayesian inference methods with Markov Chain Monte Carlo (XXX)and variational methods (XXX). Bayesian inference methods require a large number of forward model integrations (Schneider et al., 2017), and are highly affected by the number of model parameters (**Csillary2010**). Variational methods require the model sensitivity to its parameters (XXX)and are prone to converge to local minima, especially with complex models (XXX). Those central issues likely explain the very poor number of studies that have used inverse modelling to further our knowledge on eco-evolutionary dynamics (XXX).

Chapter 3 presents a novel inference framework that can efficiently recover the most probable parameter values of eco-evolutionary models, given temporal data. The framework is based on a variational method, but resolves its main shortcomings by including key ingredients in the recipe, including automatic differentiation (Rackauckas et al., 2020b), state-of-the-art optimizers (Kingma and Ba, 2014), and a learning strategy based on a mini-batch method. The use of automatic differentiation simply eliminates the effort required to obtain the model sensitivity to its parameters, and the state-of-the-art optimizers, together with the mini-batch method, ensure the efficiency and reliably of the method in handling highly nonlinear models. Chapter 3 is part of an ongoing effort to blend ML and traditional

models to gain scientific understanding and extrapolability (XXX). In physical systems such as ocean and atmospheric systems (XXX), invariant laws are known, and ML is mostly used to improve model forecast skill. In contrast, models of biological and economic systems are yet to be formulated, methods such as the the ML framework presented in Chapter 3 can greatly contribute to gain scientific knowledge. By contrasting competing hypotheses embedded in alternative models, Chapters 3 and 5 provide concrete examples, both with synthetic and empirical data, that the ML framework can successfully elucidate eco-evolutionary mechanistic pathways. The proposed method is also relevant for improving the forecast of predictive eco-evolutionary model Urban et al., 2016, and integrates the practical constraints of datasets including short time series with partial, noisy, shallow and independent observations (Dornelas et al., 2018).

The ML framework is implemented in the multi-purpose Julia package **MiniBatchInference.jl** (**MiniBatchInference**), readily available to the scientific community. **MiniBatchInference.jl** is built around the celebrated differential equation solver **DifferentialEquations.jl** and the deep learning library **Flux.jl**. As such, the use of **MiniBatchInference.jl** requires very limited efforts to any user familiar with those libraries.

Overall, the method proposed in Chapter 3 successfully blends ML methods with mechanistic ecosystem models to improve our gain scientific knowledge from observation data. Concrete case examples in Chapter 3 and ?? show that it enables the testing of eco-evolutionary theories against data, advancing our understanding and the improvement of current mechanistic models, with the potential to provide better forecasts of ecosystems states (Urban et al., 2016).

6.2 Limitations

6.2.1 Forward modelling

Alternatives to the methods presented in Chapters 2 and 5 may be more appropriate for the forward modelling of eco-evolutionary dynamics. While IBMs are interesting tools to investigate stochastic drift in finite size populations, the Gillespie algorithm (Gillespie, 1976) used to simulate the IBM in Chapter 2 is computationally intensive, and requires to compute the fitness of all individuals at each time step, which depends on the characteristics of all the other individuals. The resulting computational complexity grows polynomially with the number of individuals ($\mathcal{O}(N^2)$). While it is an interesting tool to investigate stochastic drift in finite size populations, it cannot be used to model large populations. On the other hand, PDEs can provide deterministic approximations of IBMs (Champagnat et al., 2006), while demanding less computational power. The methods presented in Chapter 5 can approximate PDEs in high dimensions (up to 10 traits, which seems more than enough in practice (XXX)), but still suffer from a number of issues that may prevent their practical use. In particular, the MLP method can only provide the population density for one single trait value, and as such, cannot characterise the total population density with a reasonable computational complexity. On the other hand, the ML based approximation method can provide the full population density, but involves the training of many neural networks, one at each time step.

This is worrying, since the training of a neural network is numerically costly, and that long simulation times may be required by practitioners. An other problem with the numerical methods proposed in Chapter 5 is that they involve the tuning of meta parameters, including the choice of a kernel for the integration of the nonlocal term. This choice is critical for the success of the approximation, but how to determine it is not clear. Together, the methods proposed in Chapter 5 may require further development to be used in practice by practitioners. Yet irrespective of the numerical method used, solving PDEs inevitably requires a considerable computational effort, because PDEs track the evolution of the full phenotypic density of populations. Nevertheless, only the first three moments of the population density are usually of interest to investigate eco-evolutionary dynamics (population size, trait mean and trait variance, see XXX). Instead of seeking to numerically approximate the full phenotypic density, moment closure approximation methods (Wickman2021; Lion2022; Nordbotten et al., 2020) may be, so far, more appropriate tools. Those approaches consist in approximating the population density with a gaussian distribution. This, in turn, allows to transform the PDE problem into a system of coupled differential equations involving the time evolution of the population size (1 variable for a single species population), the mean trait value in each dimension of the trait space (d variables), and the variance-covariance matrix of the trait density (d^2 variables). As such, the computational cost of this method scales only polynomially with the number of dimension ($\mathcal{O}(d^2)$), while providing the exact information required to investigate eco-evolutionary dynamics in high dimensional spaces. It is worth noting that instead of neural networks, gaussian functions could easily be used with the ML-based approximation method to simulate PDEs. Equivalent to the assumption taken in the moment closure methods presented in Wickman2021; Lion2022; Nordbotten et al., 2020, we expect that this approach would greatly improve the computational efficiency of the ML-based approximation method in simulating eco-evolutionary models, while solving the problem of the choice of a kernel for the integration of the nonlocal term. Using Gaussian functions may considerably lower the number of iterations required in the training process, while reducing the computational cost, as they involve less parameters ($d(d + 1) + 1$) than neural networks (xx in ??).

6.2.2 Inverse modelling

The inverse modelling framework proposed in Chapter 3 and used in Chapter 4 also present shortcomings, which may favor the use of other methods to infer eco-evolutionary processes from data. First, the mini-batching learning strategy requires the choice of a minibatch size to ensure the convergence to the maximum likelihood estimate. This choice is arbitrary, but may affect the model selection process. Reducing the batch size implies that the model is fitted on the short term dynamics of the data, but because the model is likely to only characterise some of the features of the data, the resulting support could differ, were the model rather fitted to long term dynamics. Theoretical developments will be required to better understand the assumptions behind the choice of the mini-batch size, which may provide guidance to the choice of this meta parameter. Second, the proposed method may fail to find the maximum likelihood estimate of complex models, since the associated likelihood landscape is harder to navigate than simpler ones. This may lead to a bias in the model selection

process towards simpler models. Third, the information criterion-based model selection procedure used in Chapters 3 and 4 is uniquely based on a trade-off between goodness-of-fit and number of parameters of the model, which may not be satisfactory to characterise the complexity of dynamical models. For instance, XXX shows that the logistic map, which consists of only two parameters, can be fitted to any pattern. Other criterion, involving the complexity of the dynamical behavior of the model (such as, e.g., its Lyapunov exponent), could as such be developed. Fourth, the ML framework developed in Chapter 3 requires a differentiable model, a strong prerequisite that may not be met by stochastic models (XXX). Fifth, the ML framework provides a single point estimate of the posterior distribution, which is subsequently used for model selection. Yet the models' posterior distributions may be multimodal, where the alternative modes carry valuable information to consider in the model selection process (Daniels2015). In this case, fully Bayesian method may be required to characterise the full posterior distribution. Alternatively, Skeels2022 employs a more flexible approach for model selection, which does not require differentiability. The method consists in aggregating model simulation outputs into summary statistics, which are used to train classifier algorithms in recognizing the generating model. The classifier algorithms, such as random forests and neural networks, are further used on summary statistics obtained from the empirical data, recovering the most likely models and associated hypotheses. This approach is similar to Approximation Bayesian Computation methods Csillary2010, and requires summary statistics that can correctly discriminate between models. This is a strong requirement to grant the success of the model selection procedure, but it has the major advantage of clarifying why the model is more likely.

Overall, the methods presented in Chapters 3 and 5 solve major problems arising in the forward and inverse modelling of eco-evolutionary dynamics, but suffer from shortcomings. These limitations may direct practitioners to alternative methods, but also invite to further developments.

6.3 Perspectives

Development opportunities in inverse modelling

The mini-batch method developed in Chapter 3 and the ML-based approximation method developed in Chapter 5 offer unique development opportunities to leverage inverse modelling. The mini-batch method is relevant beyond the ML framework presented in Chapter 3, and could be used within a fully Bayesian framework (XXX), where the full posterior distribution of the model is estimated. While Bayesian inference with MCMC chains methods may not be appropriate for eco-evolutionary models (see ??), automatic differentiation variational inference (ADVI, (XXX)) offers an appealing alternative. With ADVI, the posterior distribution is approximated by a gaussian distribution (XXX), significantly reducing the number of model integration (Gosh et al., 2021). Improving the ML framework presented in Chapter 3, ADVI could capture multimodality in the model posterior distribution (by approximating the multimodal distribution with a gaussian distribution with large variance). This, in turn, could improve the model selection procedure (??), and provide uncertainties measures to the value of the parameters inferred. Providing uncertainty estimates while ensuring

computational efficiency, Bayesian Learning via Stochastic Gradient Langevin Dynamics ([Welling2011BayesianIV](#)) could also be implemented in the ML framework. This method builds upon recent advances in Bayesian Deep Learning ([Wilson2020](#)) and interprets the iterative gradient-based optimization procedure as a Markov chain with an equilibrium distribution over the posterior distribution of the model parameters. It therefore comes with the scalability of variational methods and the interpretability of Bayesian methods, and can provide good estimates of uncertainty errors for complex models.

The ML-based approximation method for high dimensional PDEs, presented in Chapter 5, could be used for inverse modelling. In ??, the parameters of the PDE model are assumed fixed, but could be set as free parameters, analogously to the parameters of the neural networks used for approximating the solution. The loss function in ?? would then take the PDE model parameters as additional arguments, and include an additional term, involving the distance between the PDE model solution and the data. This term, analogous to ?? in ??, would constrain the PDE parameters, similarly to the training of physics informed neural networks (Raissi et al., 2019a; Yazdani et al., 2020). In contrast to Raissi et al., 2019a; Yazdani et al., 2020, a major advantage of this approach it to efficiently perform inverse modelling with high-dimensional dynamical models. Because Julia is a programming language with pervasive AD, this development would require little effort with the Julia library **HighDimPDE.jl**. Together, the ML methods developed in Chapters 3 and 5 offer unique development opportunities to bring more robustness and efficiency to inverse modelling methods, providing uncertainty estimation and the possibility to handle high dimensional models.

Confronting eco-evolutionary model on spatial graphs and empirical data

The confrontation of the predictions from Chapter 2 with empirical data, and the use of inference methods with the proposed eco-evolutionary model on spatial graphs, could advance our understanding of eco-evolutionary dynamics in empirical systems. Chapter 2 proposed topology metrics that should correlate with standard population differentiation metrics (Q_{ST} metrics). Because real landscapes can be projected on spatial graphs ((XXX)and ??), the topology metrics, together with empirical data on population differentiation (e.g., **Fluerin**), could be used to verify our predictions. Discrepancies may indicate that other important processes may be involved in empirical patterns. On the other hand, a validation of our predictions could help to predict population differentiation at a global scale. These predictions could, in turn, be linked to patterns of species richness, in order to underpin how population genetics may lead to speciation over time (XXX). In the same direction, the use of the eco-evolutionary model on spatial graphs, together with paleo-climatic data (**HagenXXX**) and inference methods, could help addressing fundamental questions on the processes involved in current biodiversity patterns. Chapter 2 succinctly tests whether our predictions hold for a more general setting involving trait-based competition. Trait-based competition may be ubiquitous in biological systems (XXX), and similarly to the process of environmental filtering (XXX), can lead to diversification. An important question on the research agenda is to underpin how competition may mediate environmental filtering and promote and hamper diversification over time. This fundamental question could be addressed by embedding the competing hypotheses in alternative models, which support could be

tested against data. Along shorter time scales, the eco-evolutionary model on spatial graph could be calibrated on empirical data of species distribution (XXX) with the inference method proposed in Chapter 2, and combined with climate scenarios (XXX) to better predict how biological populations will adapt to climate change (Norberg et al., 2012; Urban et al., 2016). Together, the model developed in Chapter 2 and the resulting predictions, together with the ML framework presented in Chapter 3, could bring insights on the actual mechanisms involved in empirical systems, and help to predict their responses to climate change.

Econobiology, a new venue to understand economic systems, and design more appropriate governance

The current understanding of key processes and patterns in biological systems may provide insights into organization principles in economic systems, and provide guidance for economic policies. The biologically inspired eco-evolutionary model presented in Chapter 4 was successful in characterizing the dynamics of economic activities. Chapter 4 therefore evidences deep connections between processes acting upon economic and biological systems. On top of encouraging the characterization of these processes at a finer level, this calls for investigating parallels in the dynamics and organizational principles between biological and economic systems. There may be connections between nutrient cycles in ecosystems (**Veldhuis2018**) and capital cycles in economic systems (**King1993**), where ecological compartments and financial intermediaries develop to improve the efficiency of nutrient flows and capital allocations (Odum, 1969). **Veldhuis2018**; **King1993** show that this efficiency sustains productivity and growth, but the developmental process may fail, where ecosystems stay in a state of lower maturity (**Margalef1963**) or technological lock-in (**Hidalgo2009**). What are the links between the evolution of nutrient and capital cycles, and the fundamental processes acting upon lower organization levels? Future directions should seek to understand at a finer level the processes evidenced in Chapter 4, and understand how they may result in organizational principles at the economy level. **Veldhuis2018** provides a synthesis of our understanding of how ecosystem organization emerges through self-reinforcing mechanisms, promoted by ecological and evolutionary processes acting upon producers, consumers, and decomposers. This synthesis provides an interesting roadmap, and analogous self-reinforcing mechanisms could play important roles in determining fluxes of capital in economic systems. The quest for finding common organizational principles may help us distinguishing important differences between economic systems. Since biological systems have undergone evolution for a much longer time than economic systems, they may be more effective and resilient than economic systems. These difference may inspire economic policies. Altogether, biology may eventually help us understanding organizational principles in economic systems, and provide guidance for improving economic regulations.

6.4 Concluding remarks

It is, more than ever before, urgent to better understand and forecast the dynamics of life on Earth. While we know that the global temperature on Earth will rise by 2 to 4 degrees in 2100, predictions on ecosystem states are much more uncertain. Yet obtaining more

realistic ecosystem forecasts is critical to help designing adequate management of ecosystem services. Blending scientific knowledge, formalised in mathematical model, with machine learning, provides unique opportunities to quickly improve our understanding of ecosystem dynamics and provide forecasts. Machine learning is part of the astonishing technological progress experienced by humankind in the last centuries. This progress has led us to think that we are rational beings, that have crafted singular socio-economic to create wealth. Yet it may well be that socio-economic systems are analogous to, but less efficient and resilient than, biological systems. Leaving aside our navel gazing, we could surely get insights from organizational principles in ecosystems, that have survived major environmental crisis for more than 3.5 billion years. To conclude, let us cite Hölderlin: "*To be but one with all living things, to return, by a radiant self-forgetfulness, to the All of Nature*".

CV

Personal Information

Residence	Zürich, Switzerland
E-mail	bvictor@ethz.ch
Website	vboussange.github.io
Github	github.com/vboussange
Age	Born 1995 (age 27)
Citizenship	France citizen

Personal skills

Languages	English (fluent) French (native) Spanish (B2) German (B1)
Programming languages	Julia Python C++ Java Matlab R Bash VBA
Sports	Ski mountaineering Alpinism Rock climbing Enduro mountainbiking Surfing
Alpine CV	[vboussange.github.io/pages/alpine_cv/]

Education

- 10.2022 **Ph.D in Environmental Sciences**, Swiss Federal Institute for Forest, Snow and Landscape (WSL | Swiss Federal Institute of Technology Zurich, ETH), Switzerland
 09.2018 *Forward and inverse modelling of eco-evolutionary processes in biological and economic systems.* Under the guidance of Prof. Dr. Loïc Pellissier.

- 06.2017 **Full year academic exchange**, University of New South Wales (UNSW Sydney),
 09.2016 Australia
- 06.2017 **Master thesis in theoretical geomechanics**, UNSW Sydney | CSIRO, Australia
 02.2017
Numerical continuation and bifurcation analysis for unconventional geomechanics.
 Under the guidance of Dr. Thomas Poulet.
- 08.2018 **M.S. in Energy and Environmental Engineering**, Institut National Des Sciences Appliquées de Lyon (INSA Lyon), France
 09.2013 Three-year undergraduate engineering course in Energy and Environmental Systems, focused on Advanced Energy Systems and Efficiency.
- 08.2018 **B.S. in Mathematics and Physics**, Institut National Des Sciences Appliquées de Lyon (INSA Lyon), France
 09.2013 Ranking : 21/650 students.

Professional appointments

- 08.2018 **R&D intern**, Compagnie National du Rhône (CNR), France
 03.2018 Development of an Energy Management System based on various optimisation techniques for optimal production of renewable resources. Applications to EU sponsored projects: **Jupiter1000** (power-to-gas), **Move in pure** (vehicle-to-grid), **Marie-Galante island** (micro-grid)

Publications

Peer-reviewed

1. **Boussange, V.** & Pellissier, L., *Eco-evolutionary model on spatial graphs reveals how habitat structure affects phenotypic differentiation.* **Commun Biol** 5, 668 (2022). [[bioRxiv](#)]

Preprints

1. **Boussange, V.**, Vilimelis-Aceituno, P., Pellissier, L., *Mini-batching ecological data to improve ecosystem models with machine learning* [[bioRxiv](#)] (2022), 46 pages. In review.
2. **Boussange, V.**, Becker, S., Jentzen, A., Kuckuck, B., Pellissier, L., *Deep learning approximations for non-local nonlinear PDEs with Neumann boundary conditions*. [[arXiv](#)]

(2022), 59 pages. Revision requested from Partial Differential Equations and Applications.

Proceedings

1. Poulet, T., Alevizos, S., Veveakis, M., **Boussange, V.**, Regenauer-Lieb, K., *Episodic mineralising fluid injection through chemical shear zones*, ASEG Extended Abstracts (2018), 5 pages.

In preparation

1. **Boussange, V.**, Sornette, D., Lischke, H., Pellissier, L., *Analogous forces to ecological interactions, dispersal and mutations shape the dynamics of economic activities*.

Talks

- 07.2022 **Speaker**, HIGHDIMPDE.JL: A Julia package for solving high-dimensional PDEs, JuliaCon2022, online. youtube.com/watch?v=4sXqGhhknT4
- 06.2022 **Speaker**, Interpretable machine learning for forecasting dynamical processes in ecosystems, World Biodiversity Forum, Davos, Switzerland.
- 06.2022 **Invited speaker**, Investigating empirical patterns of biodiversity with mechanistic eco-evolutionary models, Seminar at the Theoretical Ecology and Evolution group, Universität Bern.
- 11.2021 **Invited speaker**, Numerical approximations of solutions of highly dimensional, non-local nonlinear PDEs, StAMBio seminar, St Andrews, UK.
- 10.2021 **Speaker**, Graph topology and habitat assortativity drive phenotypic differentiation in an eco-evolutionary model, Conference on Complex Systems, Lyon, France.
- 10.2021 **Speaker**, Using graph-based metrics to assess the effect of landscape topography on diversification, ECBC, Amsterdam, Netherlands.
- 09.2021 **Speaker**, Solving non-local nonlinear Partial Differential Equations in high dimensions with HighDimPDE.jl, International Conference on Computational Methods in Systems Biology, Bordeaux, France.
- 04.2021 **Speaker**, Responses of neutral and adaptive diversity to complex geographic population structure, Mathematical Population Dynamics, Ecology and Evolution, CIRM Marseille, France.

Softwares

- 2022 **MiniBatchInference.jl** Julia
github.com/vboussange/MiniBatchInference.jl
A Julia package for maximum likelihood estimation and model selection of strongly nonlinear dynamical models.

2021	HighDimPDE.jl github.com/vboussange/HighDimPDE.jl	Julia
A Julia package that breaks down the curse of dimensionality in solving non local, non linear PDEs.		
2021	EvoId.jl	Julia
2019	github.com/vboussange/EvoId.jl	
	Evolutionary individual based modelling, mathematically grounded.	
2018	OptiVPP confidential	Python, GAMS
	Energy Management System for Virtual Power Plants.	

Open source software contributions

SciML
 DiffEqFlux.jl
 CUDA.jl
 Flux.jl
 LightGraphs.jl

Teaching and supervision

12.2020	701-3001-00L Environmental Systems Data Science , ETH Zürich, D-USYS,
09.2020	Switzerland
06.2020	262-0100-00L Lab rotation , ETH Zürich, D-BSSE, Switzerland
04.2020	
12.2020	Taste of research internship , Polytech Nice-Sophia, France
09.2020	

Reviews

2022	Journal of Open Source Software
2019	Journal of Theoretical Biology

Bibliography

- Abergel, Frederic and Remi Tachet (2010). “A nonlinear partial integro-differential equation from mathematical finance”. In: *Discrete Contin. Dyn. Syst.* 27.3, pp. 907–917 (cit. on p. 127).
- Acemoglu, Daron, Simon Johnson, and James A. Robinson (2005). “Chapter 6 Institutions as a Fundamental Cause of Long-Run Growth”. In: *Handbook of Economic Growth*. Vol. 1. SUPPL. PART A, pp. 385–472 (cit. on p. 103).
- Aguilée, Robin, David Claessen, and Amaury Lambert (2012). “Adaptive radiation driven by the interplay of eco-evolutionary and landscape dynamics”. In: *Evolution* 67.5, no–no (cit. on p. 16).
- Aide, T. Mitchell, Carlos Corrada-Bravo, Marconi Campos-Cerqueira, et al. (2013). “Real-time bioacoustics monitoring and automated species identification”. In: *PeerJ* 1.1, e103 (cit. on p. 74).
- Al-Aradi, Ali, Adolfo Correia, Danilo de Frietas Naiff, Gabriel Jardim, and Yuri Saporito (2019). “Extensions of the Deep Galerkin Method”. In: *arXiv:1912.01455*, 27 pp. (Cit. on p. 129).
- Alber, Mark, Adrian Buganza Tepole, William R. Cannon, et al. (2019). “Integrating machine learning and multiscale modeling perspectives, challenges, and opportunities in the biological, biomedical, and behavioral sciences”. In: *npj Digital Medicine* 2.1, p. 115. arXiv: 1910.01258 (cit. on p. 58).
- Aldrich, Howard E., Geoffrey M. Hodgson, David L. Hull, et al. (2008). “In defence of generalized Darwinism”. In: *Journal of Evolutionary Economics* 18.5, pp. 577–596 (cit. on p. 88).
- Alfaro, Matthieu and Rémi Carles (2017). “Replicator-mutator equations with quadratic fitness”. In: *Proc. Amer. Math. Soc.* 145.12, pp. 5315–5327 (cit. on p. 127).
- Alfaro, Matthieu and Mario Veruete (2019). “Evolutionary branching via replicator-mutator equations”. In: *J. Dynam. Differential Equations* 31.4, pp. 2029–2052 (cit. on p. 127).
- Altermatt, Florian and Emanuel A. Fronhofer (2018). “Dispersal in dendritic networks: Ecological consequences on the spatial distribution of population densities”. In: *Freshwater Biology* 63.1, pp. 22–32 (cit. on p. 31).
- Amadori, Anna Lisa (2003). “Nonlinear integro-differential evolution problems arising in option pricing: a viscosity solutions approach”. In: *Differential Integral Equations* 16.7, pp. 787–811 (cit. on p. 127).
- Anceschi, Niccolo, Jorge Hidalgo, Carlos A. Plata, et al. (2019). “Neutral and niche forces as drivers of species selection”. In: *Journal of Theoretical Biology* 483, p. 109969 (cit. on pp. 16, 32).

- AndradeRestrepo, Martín, Nicolas Champagnat, and Régis Ferrière (2019). “Local adaptation, dispersal evolution, and the spatial ecoevolutionary dynamics of invasion”. In: *Ecology Letters* 22.5. Ed. by Vincent Calcagno, pp. 767–777 (cit. on pp. 31, 160).
- Applegate, J. M. and Adam Lampert (2021). “Firm size populations modeled through competition-colonization dynamics”. In: *Journal of Evolutionary Economics* 31.1, pp. 91–116 (cit. on pp. 5, 88).
- Banerjee, Malay, Sergei V. Petrovskii, and Vitaly Volpert (2021). “Nonlocal reaction-diffusion models of heterogeneous wealth distribution”. In: *Mathematics* 9.4, Article No. 351, 18 pp. (Cit. on p. 127).
- Banks, H.T., J.E. Banks, R. Bommarco, et al. (2017). “PARAMETER ESTIMATION FOR AN ALLOMETRIC FOOD WEB MODEL”. In: *International Journal of Pure and Applied Mathematics* 114.1, pp. 143–160 (cit. on p. 73).
- Bansaye, Vincent and Sylvie Méléard (2015). “Some stochastic models for structured populations : scaling limits and long time behavior”. In: *Stochastic Models for Structured Populations: Scaling Limits and Long Time Behavior*, pp. 1–107. arXiv: 1506.04165 (cit. on pp. 16, 19, 36).
- Barnosky, Anthony D., Elizabeth A. Hadly, Jordi Bascompte, et al. (2012). “Approaching a state shift in Earth’s biosphere”. In: *Nature* 486.7401, pp. 52–58. arXiv: 9605103 [cs] (cit. on pp. 8, 57).
- Barone, A., F. Esposito, C. J. Magee, and A. C. Scott (1971). “Theory and applications of the sine-Gordon equation”. In: *La Rivista del Nuovo Cimento* 1.2, pp. 227–267 (cit. on pp. 127, 139, 145).
- Bascompte, J., P. Jordano, C. J. Melian, and J. M. Olesen (2003). “The nested assembly of plant-animal mutualistic networks”. In: *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences* 100.16, pp. 9383–9387. arXiv: arXiv:1207.6416 (cit. on p. 103).
- Bauer, W. F. (1958). “The Monte Carlo Method”. In: *J. Soc. Ind. Appl. Math.* 6.4, pp. 438–451 (cit. on p. 128).
- Beaumont, Mark A. (2010). “Approximate Bayesian Computation in Evolution and Ecology”. In: *Annual Review of Ecology, Evolution, and Systematics* 41.1, pp. 379–406. arXiv: 1212.1417 (cit. on p. 73).
- Beck, Christian, Sebastian Becker, Patrick Cheridito, Arnulf Jentzen, and Ariel Neufeld (2021a). “Deep splitting method for parabolic PDEs”. In: *SIAM J. Sci. Comput.* 43.5, A3135–A3154 (cit. on pp. 128–130).
- Beck, Christian, Sebastian Becker, Philipp Grohs, Nor Jaafari, and Arnulf Jentzen (2021b). “Solving the Kolmogorov PDE by means of deep learning”. In: *J. Sci. Comput.* 88, Article No. 73, 28 pp. (Cit. on pp. 128, 130).
- Beck, Christian, Weinan E, and Arnulf Jentzen (2019). “Machine learning approximation algorithms for high-dimensional fully nonlinear partial differential equations and second-order backward stochastic differential equations”. In: *J. Nonlinear Sci.* 29.4, pp. 1563–1619 (cit. on pp. 143, 144, 146, 154).

- Beck, Christian, Martin Hutzenthaler, Arnulf Jentzen, and Benno Kuckuck (2020). “An overview on deep learning-based approximation methods for partial differential equations”. In: *Revision requested from Discrete Contin. Dyn. Syst., arXiv:2012.12348*, 22 pp. (Cit. on pp. 128, 130, 137).
- Becker, Sebastian, Ramon Braunwarth, Martin Hutzenthaler, Arnulf Jentzen, and Philippe von Wurstemberger (2020). “Numerical Simulations for Full History Recursive Multilevel Picard Approximations for Systems of High-Dimensional Partial Differential Equations”. In: *Commun. Comput. Phys.* 28.5, pp. 2109–2138 (cit. on p. 137).
- Bell, Graham (2017). “Evolutionary Rescue”. In: *Annual Review of Ecology, Evolution, and Systematics* 48.1, pp. 605–627 (cit. on p. 88).
- Bellman, Richard (2010). *Dynamic Programming*. Princeton Landmarks in Mathematics. Reprint of the 1957 edition. Princeton University Press, Princeton, NJ, pp. xxx+340 (cit. on pp. 6, 128).
- Benincà, Elisa, Jef Huisman, Reinhard Heerkloss, et al. (2008). “Chaos in a long-term experiment with a plankton community”. In: *Nature* 451.7180, pp. 822–825 (cit. on pp. 8, 57, 61, 71).
- Benth, Fred Espen, Kenneth Hvistendahl Karlsen, and Kristin Reikvam (2001). “Optimal portfolio selection with consumption and nonlinear integro-differential equations with gradient constraint: a viscosity solution approach”. In: *Finance Stoch.* 5.3, pp. 275–303 (cit. on p. 127).
- Berestycki, Henri, Tianling Jin, and Luis Silvestre (2016). “Propagation in a non local reaction diffusion equation with spatial and genetic trait structure”. In: *Nonlinearity* 29.4, pp. 1434–1466 (cit. on p. 127).
- Berestycki, Henri, Grégoire Nadin, Benoit Perthame, and Lenya Ryzhik (2009). “The non-local Fisher-KPP equation: travelling waves and steady states”. In: *Nonlinearity* 22.12, pp. 2813–2844 (cit. on pp. 127, 138, 143).
- Bertino, Laurent, Geir Evensen, and Hans Wackernagel (2003). “Sequential Data Assimilation Techniques in Oceanography”. In: *International Statistical Review* 71.2, pp. 223–241 (cit. on p. 58).
- Bian, Shen, Li Chen, and Evangelos A. Latos (2017). “Global existence and asymptotic behavior of solutions to a nonlocal Fisher-KPP type problem”. In: *Nonlinear Anal.* 149, pp. 165–176 (cit. on pp. 127, 138, 143).
- Billiard, Sylvain, Régis Ferrière, Sylvie Méléard, and Viet Chi Tran (2015). “Stochastic dynamics of adaptive trait and neutral marker driven by eco-evolutionary feedbacks”. In: *Journal of Mathematical Biology* 71.5, pp. 1211–1242. arXiv: 1310.6274 (cit. on pp. 16, 32, 158).
- Bjørnstad, Ottar N. and Bryan T. Grenfell (2001). “Noisy Clockwork: Time Series Analysis of Population Fluctuations in Animals”. In: *Science* 293.5530, pp. 638–643 (cit. on pp. 61, 65, 71).
- Bocquet, Marc, Julien Brajard, Alberto Carrassi, and Laurent Bertino (2019). “Data assimilation as a learning tool to infer ordinary differential equation representations of dynamical models”. In: *Nonlinear Processes in Geophysics* 26.3, pp. 143–162 (cit. on p. 60).

- Bonan, Gordon B. (2008). "Forests and Climate Change: forcings, Feedbacks, and the Climate Benefits of Forests". In: *Science* 320.5882, pp. 1444–1449 (cit. on p. 57).
- Boschma, Ron (2005). "Proximity and Innovation: A Critical Assessment". In: *Regional Studies* 39.1, pp. 61–74 (cit. on pp. 102, 103).
- Boschma, Ron, Rikard Eriksson, and Urban Lindgren (2008). "How does labour mobility affect the performance of plants? The importance of relatedness and geographical proximity". In: *Journal of Economic Geography* 9.2, pp. 169–190 (cit. on pp. 88, 102).
- Boschma, Ron A and Koen Frenken (2005). "Why is economic geography not an evolutionary science? Towards an evolutionary economic geography". In: (cit. on pp. 159, 160).
- Bottou, Léon (2012). "Stochastic gradient descent tricks". In: *Neural networks: Tricks of the trade*. Springer, pp. 421–436 (cit. on p. 73).
- Bounova, Gergana and Olivier de Weck (2012). "Overview of metrics and their correlation patterns for multiple-metric topology analysis on heterogeneous graph ensembles". In: *Physical Review E* 85.1, p. 016117 (cit. on p. 21).
- Boussange, Victor, Sebastian Becker, Arnulf Jentzen, Benno Kuckuck, and Loïc Pellissier (2022a). "Deep learning approximations for non-local nonlinear PDEs with Neumann boundary conditions". In: pp. 1–59. arXiv: 2205.03672 (cit. on p. 87).
- Boussange, Victor, Pau Vilimelis, and Loïc Pellissier (2022b). "Mini-batching ecological data to improve ecosystem models with machine learning". In: (cit. on pp. 87, 89, 93, 94).
- Boyd, Ian L. (2012). "The Art of Ecological Modeling". In: *Science* 337.6092, pp. 306–307 (cit. on pp. 8, 57).
- Bromberger, Seth and other Contributors (2017). "JuliaGraphs/LightGraphs.jl". In: (cit. on p. 35).
- Brummitt, Charles D., Andrés Gómez-Liévano, Ricardo Hausmann, and Matthew H. Bonds (2020). "Machine-learned patterns suggest that diversification drives economic development". In: *Journal of The Royal Society Interface* 17.162, p. 20190283. arXiv: 1812.03534 (cit. on p. 5).
- Bunin, Guy (2017). "Ecological communities with Lotka-Volterra dynamics". In: *Physical Review E* 95.4, p. 042414 (cit. on pp. 89, 102).
- Bürger, Reinhard (2000). *The mathematical theory of selection, recombination, and mutation*. eng. Wiley series in mathematical and computational biology. Chichester [etc]: J. Wiley (cit. on pp. 16, 20, 30).
- Burger, Reinhard and Josef Hofbauer (1994). "Mutation load and mutation-selection-balance in quantitative genetic traits". In: *J. Math. Biol.* 32.3, pp. 193–218 (cit. on p. 127).
- Burnham, Kenneth P. and David R. Anderson (2002). *Model Selection and Multimodel Inference*. Ed. by Kenneth P. Burnham and David R. Anderson. New York, NY: Springer New York (cit. on pp. 70, 73, 93, 95).
- Burrows, Michael T., Amanda E. Bates, Mark J. Costello, et al. (2019). "Ocean community warming responses explained by thermal affinities and temperature gradients". In: *Nature Climate Change* 9.12, pp. 959–963 (cit. on p. 72).

- Bustos, Sebastián, Charles Gomez, Ricardo Hausmann, and César A. Hidalgo (2012). “The Dynamics of Nestedness Predicts the Evolution of Industrial Ecosystems”. In: *PLoS ONE* 7.11. Ed. by Luís A. Nunes Amaral, e49393. arXiv: 1203.3796 (cit. on p. 103).
- Cabral, Juliano Sarmento, Luis Valente, and Florian Hartig (2017). “Mechanistic simulation models in macroecology and biogeography: state-of-art and prospects”. In: *Ecography* 40.2, pp. 267–280 (cit. on p. 15).
- Caglioti, E., P.-L. Lions, C. Marchioro, and M. Pulvirenti (1995). “A special class of stationary flows for two-dimensional Euler equations: a statistical mechanics description. II”. In: *Comm. Math. Phys.* 174.2, pp. 229–260 (cit. on p. 127).
- Callaway, Ragan M., R. W. Brooker, Philippe Choler, et al. (2002). “Positive interactions among alpine plants increase with stress”. In: *Nature* 417.6891, pp. 844–848 (cit. on p. 87).
- Cao, Jiguo, Gregor F. Fussmann, and James O. Ramsay (2008). “Estimating a Predator-Prey Dynamical Model with the Parameter Cascades Method”. In: *Biometrics* 64.3, pp. 959–967 (cit. on p. 72).
- Carrara, Francesco, Florian Altermatt, Ignacio Rodriguez-Iturbe, and Andrea Rinaldo (2012). “Dendritic connectivity controls biodiversity patterns in experimental metacommunities”. In: *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America* 109.15, pp. 5761–5766 (cit. on pp. 15, 20, 30, 31).
- Case, T. J. (1990). “Invasion resistance arises in strongly interacting species-rich model competition communities.” In: *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences* 87.24, pp. 9610–9614 (cit. on pp. 89, 102).
- Castro, Javier (2021). “Deep Learning Schemes For Parabolic Nonlocal Integro-Differential Equations”. In: *arXiv:2103.15008*, 28 pp. (Cit. on p. 129).
- Cauwels, Peter and Didier Sornette (2012). “Quis Predit Ipsa Pretia: Facebook Valuation and Diagnostic of a Bubble Based on Nonlinear Demographic Dynamics”. In: *The Journal of Portfolio Management* 38.2, pp. 56–66 (cit. on pp. 4, 88).
- Champagnat, Nicolas, Régis Ferrière, and Sylvie Méléard (2006). “Unifying evolutionary dynamics: From individual stochastic processes to macroscopic models”. In: *Theoretical Population Biology* 69.3, pp. 297–321 (cit. on pp. 6, 16, 17, 30, 37, 162, 163).
- Chan, Terence (1999). “Pricing contingent claims on stocks driven by Lévy processes”. In: *Ann. Appl. Probab.* 9.2, pp. 504–528 (cit. on p. 127).
- Chen, Jingrun, Rui Du, and Keke Wu (2020a). “A Comparison Study of Deep Galerkin Method and Deep Ritz Method for Elliptic Problems with Different Boundary Conditions”. In: *Comm. Math. Res.* 36.3, pp. 354–376 (cit. on p. 129).
- Chen, Li, Kevin Painter, Christina Surulescu, and Anna Zhigun (2020b). “Mathematical models for cell migration: a non-local perspective”. In: *Philos. Trans. Roy. Soc. B* 375.1807, Article No. 20190379, 9 pp. arXiv: 1911.05200 (cit. on p. 127).
- Clark, Adam Thomas, Hao Ye, Forest Isbell, et al. (2015). “Spatial convergent cross mapping to detect causal relationships from short time series”. In: *Ecology* 96.5, pp. 1174–1181 (cit. on p. 72).

- Cohendet, Patrick, David Grandadam, Chahira Mehouachi, and Laurent Simon (2018). “The local, the global and the industry common: the case of the video game industry”. In: *Journal of Economic Geography* 18.5, pp. 1045–1068 (cit. on p. 87).
- Coleman, Sidney (1994). “Quantum sine-Gordon equation as the massive Thirring model”. In: *Bosonization*. Vol. 1. World Scientific, pp. 128–137 (cit. on pp. 127, 139, 145).
- Colizza, Vittoria, Romualdo Pastor-Satorras, and Alessandro Vespignani (2007). “Reaction-diffusion processes and metapopulation models in heterogeneous networks”. In: *Nature Physics* 3.4, pp. 276–282. arXiv: 0703129 [cond-mat] (cit. on pp. 20, 33).
- Cont, Rama and Peter Tankov (2004). *Financial modelling with jump processes*. Chapman & Hall/CRC Financial Mathematics Series. Chapman & Hall/CRC, Boca Raton, FL, pp. xvi+535 (cit. on p. 127).
- Cordes, Christian (2006). “Darwinism in economics: from analogy to continuity”. In: *Journal of Evolutionary Economics* 16.5, pp. 529–541 (cit. on pp. 4, 88).
- Cox, Sonja and Jan van Neerven (2013). “Pathwise Hölder convergence of the implicit-linear Euler scheme for semi-linear SPDEs with multiplicative noise”. In: *Numer. Math.* 125.2, pp. 259–345 (cit. on p. 128).
- Cristelli, Matthieu, Andrea Tacchella, and Luciano Pietronero (2015). “The Heterogeneous Dynamics of Economic Complexity”. In: *PLOS ONE* 10.2. Ed. by Cathy W.S. Chen, e0117174 (cit. on p. 103).
- Cruz, José M. T. S. and Daniel Ševčovič (2020). “On solutions of a partial integro-differential equation in Bessel potential spaces with applications in option pricing models”. In: *Jpn. J. Ind. Appl. Math.* 37.3, pp. 697–721 (cit. on p. 127).
- Curtsdotter, Alva, H. Thomas Banks, John E. Banks, et al. (2019). “Ecosystem function in predator-prey food webs confronting dynamic models with empirical data”. In: *Journal of Animal Ecology* 88.2. Ed. by Daniel Stouffer, pp. 196–210 (cit. on pp. 7, 58, 73, 74).
- Dale, M. R.T. and M.J. Fortin (2010). “From graphs to spatial graphs”. In: *Annual Review of Ecology, Evolution, and Systematics* 41, pp. 21–38 (cit. on pp. 15, 31).
- Davies, Richard G., C. David L. Orme, David Storch, et al. (2007). “Topography, energy and the global distribution of bird species richness”. In: *Proceedings of the Royal Society B: Biological Sciences* 274.1614, pp. 1189–1197 (cit. on p. 30).
- DeAngelis, Donald L. and Simeon Yurek (2015). “Equation-free modeling unravels the behavior of complex ecological systems”. In: *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences* 112.13, pp. 3856–3857 (cit. on p. 57).
- Débarre, F., O. Ronce, and S. Gandon (2013). “Quantifying the effects of migration and mutation on adaptation and demography in spatially heterogeneous environments”. In: *Journal of Evolutionary Biology* 26.6, pp. 1185–1202 (cit. on pp. 16, 24, 31, 39, 158, 160).
- D'Elia, Marta, Qiang Du, Christian Glusa, et al. (2020). “Numerical methods for nonlocal and fractional models”. In: *Acta Numerica* 29, pp. 1–124 (cit. on pp. 127, 129).
- DeLong, John P., Torrance C. Hanley, and David A. Vasseur (2014). “Predator-prey dynamics and the plasticity of predator body size”. In: *Functional Ecology* 28.2. Ed. by Michael Pfrenger, pp. 487–493 (cit. on p. 58).

- Deneu, Benjamin, Maximilien Servajean, Pierre Bonnet, et al. (2021). “Convolutional neural networks improve species distribution modelling by capturing the spatial structure of the environment”. In: *PLOS Computational Biology* 17.4. Ed. by Adam C. Martiny, e1008856 (cit. on p. 57).
- Deyle, Ethan R., Robert M. May, Stephan B. Munch, and George Sugihara (2016). “Tracking and forecasting ecosystem interactions in real time”. In: *Proceedings of the Royal Society B: Biological Sciences* 283.1822, p. 20152258 (cit. on pp. 57, 65).
- Dias, Murilo S., Thierry Oberdorff, Bernard Hugueny, et al. (2014). “Global imprint of historical connectivity on freshwater fish biodiversity”. In: *Ecology Letters* 17.9. Ed. by Marti Anderson, pp. 1130–1140 (cit. on pp. 15, 30).
- Dieckmann, Ulf and Michael Doebeli (1999). “On the origin of species by sympatric speciation”. In: *Nature* 400.6742, pp. 354–357 (cit. on pp. 6, 15, 16).
- Ding, Wen-Na, Richard H. Ree, Robert A. Spicer, and Yao-Wu Xing (2020). “Ancient orogenic and monsoon-driven assembly of the world’s richest temperate alpine flora”. In: *Science* 369.6503, pp. 578–581 (cit. on pp. 15, 48, 208).
- Doebeli, Michael (2011). *Adaptive diversification*. Monographs in population biology. Princeton, N.J: Princeton University Press (cit. on p. 40).
- Doebeli, Michael and Ulf Dieckmann (2003). “Speciation along environmental gradients”. In: *Nature* 421.6920, pp. 259–264 (cit. on pp. 3, 6, 16, 31, 32, 160).
- Doebeli, Michael and Iaroslav Ispolatov (2010). “Complexity and diversity”. In: *Science* 328.5977, pp. 494–497 (cit. on pp. 6, 127, 128, 138, 143).
- Doney, Scott C. (2010). “The Growing Human Footprint on Coastal and Open-Ocean Biogeochemistry”. In: *Science* 328.5985, pp. 1512–1516 (cit. on p. 57).
- Dong, Ruiwen, Christian Goodbrake, Heather A Harrington, and Gleb Pogudin (2021). “Differential elimination for dynamical models via projections with applications to structural identifiability”. In: pp. 1–37. arXiv: 2111.00991 (cit. on p. 65).
- Dopfer, Kurt and Jason Potts (2007). *The General Theory of Economic Evolution*. Vol. 4. Routledge, pp. 2–4 (cit. on pp. 1, 87).
- Dornelas, Maria, Laura H. Antão, Faye Moyes, et al. (2018). “BioTIME: A database of biodiversity time series for the Anthropocene”. In: *Global Ecology and Biogeography* 27.7, pp. 760–786 (cit. on pp. 71, 72, 163).
- Doron, Maéva, Pierre Brasseur, Jean Michel Brankart, Svetlana N. Losa, and Angélique Melet (2013). “Stochastic estimation of biogeochemical parameters from Globcolour ocean colour satellite data in a North Atlantic 3D ocean coupled physical-biogeochemical model”. In: *Journal of Marine Systems* 117-118, pp. 81–95 (cit. on p. 58).
- Duchi, John, Elad Hazan, and Yoram Singer (2011). “Adaptive Subgradient Methods for Online Learning and Stochastic Optimization”. In: *J. Mach. Learn. Res.* 12.61, pp. 2121–2159 (cit. on p. 136).
- E, Weinan, Jiequn Han, and Arnulf Jentzen (2021a). “Algorithms for Solving High Dimensional PDEs: From Nonlinear Monte Carlo to Machine Learning”. In: *Nonlinearity* 35.1, pp. 278–310 (cit. on p. 137).

- E, Weinan, Jiequn Han, and Arnulf Jentzen (2017). “Deep learning-based numerical methods for high-dimensional parabolic partial differential equations and backward stochastic differential equations”. In: *Commun. Math. Stat.* 5.4, pp. 349–380 (cit. on p. 128).
- E, Weinan, Martin Hutzenthaler, Arnulf Jentzen, and Thomas Kruse (2021b). “Multilevel Picard iterations for solving smooth semilinear parabolic heat equations”. In: *Partial Differ. Equ. Appl.* 2.6, Article No. 80, 31 pp. (Cit. on pp. 128, 137).
- (2019a). “On multilevel Picard numerical approximations for high-dimensional nonlinear parabolic partial differential equations and high-dimensional nonlinear backward stochastic differential equations”. In: *J. Sci. Comput.* 79.3, pp. 1534–1571 (cit. on p. 128).
 - (2019b). “On multilevel Picard numerical approximations for high-dimensional nonlinear parabolic partial differential equations and high-dimensional nonlinear backward stochastic differential equations”. In: *J. Sci. Comput.* 79.3, pp. 1534–1571 (cit. on p. 137).
- E, Weinan and Bing Yu (2018). “The Deep Ritz method: A deep learning-based numerical algorithm for solving variational problems”. In: *Commun. Math. Stat.* 6.1, pp. 1–12 (cit. on p. 129).
- Economou, Evan P. and Timothy H. Keitt (2010). “Network isolation and local diversity in neutral metacommunities”. In: *Oikos* 119.8, pp. 1355–1363 (cit. on pp. 15, 30).
- (2007). “Species diversity in neutral metacommunities: a network approach”. In: *Ecology Letters* 11.1, 071117033013001–???. (Cit. on pp. 15, 20, 30, 31).
- Eigen, Manfred, John McCaskill, and Peter Schuster (1988). “Molecular quasi-species”. In: *The Journal of Physical Chemistry* 92.24, pp. 6881–6891 (cit. on pp. 90, 102).
- Ellis, Erle C. (2011). “Anthropogenic transformation of the terrestrial biosphere”. In: *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society A: Mathematical, Physical and Engineering Sciences* 369.1938, pp. 1010–1035 (cit. on pp. 3, 57).
- Farmer, J. D. and A. W. Lo (1999). “Frontiers of finance: Evolution and efficient markets”. In: *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences* 96.18, pp. 9991–9992 (cit. on pp. 4, 88).
- Fennel, Katja, Martin Losch, Jens Schröter, and Manfred Wenzel (2001). “Testing a marine ecosystem model: sensitivity analysis and parameter optimization”. In: *Journal of Marine Systems* 28.1-2, pp. 45–63 (cit. on p. 58).
- Fiechter, J., R. Herbei, W. Leeds, et al. (2013). “A Bayesian parameter estimation method applied to a marine ecosystem model for the coastal Gulf of Alaska”. In: *Ecological Modelling* 258, pp. 122–133 (cit. on pp. 58, 71).
- FISHER, R. A. (1937). “THE WAVE OF ADVANCE OF ADVANTAGEOUS GENES”. In: *Annals of Eugenics* 7.4, pp. 355–369 (cit. on p. 127).
- Fisher, Rosie A., Charles D. Koven, William R.L. Anderegg, et al. (2018). “Vegetation demographics in Earth System Models: A review of progress and priorities”. In: *Global Change Biology* 24.1, pp. 35–54 (cit. on pp. 8, 57).
- Fletcher, Roger (2013). *Practical methods of optimization*. John Wiley & Sons (cit. on p. 94).
- Freeman, Christopher (2002). *As time goes by : from the industrial revolutions to the information revolution*. Oxford: Oxford University Press (cit. on p. 88).

- Frey, Rüdiger and Verena Köck (2021). “Deep Neural Network Algorithms for Parabolic PIDEs and Applications in Insurance Mathematics”. In: *arXiv:2109.11403*, 24 pp. (Cit. on p. 129).
- (2022). “Deep Neural Network Algorithms for Parabolic PIDEs and Applications in Insurance Mathematics”. In: *Mathematical and Statistical Methods for Actuarial Sciences and Finance*. Ed. by Marco Corazza, Cira Perna, Claudio Pizzi, and Marilena Sibillo. Cham: Springer International Publishing, pp. 272–277 (cit. on p. 129).
- Gábor, Attila and Julio R. Banga (2015). “Robust and efficient parameter estimation in dynamic models of biological systems”. In: *BMC Systems Biology* 9.1, p. 74 (cit. on p. 58).
- Gajewski, Herbert and Klaus Zacharias (2003). “On a nonlocal phase separation model”. In: *J. Math. Anal. Appl.* 286.1, pp. 11–31 (cit. on p. 127).
- Gan, Xiaoting, Ying Yang, and Kun Zhang (2020). “A robust numerical method for pricing American options under Kou’s jump-diffusion models based on penalty method”. In: *J. Appl. Math. Comput.* 62.1–2, pp. 1–21 (cit. on p. 127).
- Garant, Dany, Samantha E. Forde, and Andrew P. Hendry (2007). “The multifarious effects of dispersal and gene flow on contemporary adaptation”. In: *Functional Ecology* 21.3, pp. 434–443 (cit. on pp. 15, 32).
- Gatabazi, P., J.C. Mba, E. Pindza, and C. Labuschagne (2019). “Grey LotkaVolterra models with application to cryptocurrencies adoption”. In: *Chaos, Solitons & Fractals* 122, pp. 47–57 (cit. on pp. 4, 88).
- GBIF: The Global Biodiversity Information Facility (2022). “What is GBIF?” In: (cit. on p. 74).
- Geary, William L., Michael Bode, Tim S. Doherty, et al. (2020). “A guide to ecosystem models and their environmental applications”. In: *Nature Ecology & Evolution* 4.11, pp. 1459–1471 (cit. on p. 57).
- Gehlen, M., R. Barciela, L. Bertino, et al. (2015). “Building the capacity for forecasting marine biogeochemistry and ecosystems: recent advances and future developments”. In: *Journal of Operational Oceanography* 8.sup1, s168–s187 (cit. on p. 58).
- Génieys, S., V. Volpert, and P. Auger (2006). “Pattern and waves for a model in population dynamics with nonlocal consumption of resources”. In: *Math. Model. Nat. Phenom.* 1.1, pp. 65–82 (cit. on pp. 127, 138, 143).
- Gentleman, Wendy, Andrew Leising, Bruce Frost, Suzanne Strom, and James Murray (2003). “Functional responses for zooplankton feeding on multiple resources: a review of assumptions and biological dynamics”. In: *Deep Sea Research Part II: Topical Studies in Oceanography* 50.22-26, pp. 2847–2875 (cit. on p. 58).
- Gharamti, M.E., J. Tjiputra, I. Bethke, et al. (2017). “Ensemble data assimilation for ocean biogeochemical state and parameter estimation at different sites”. In: *Ocean Modelling* 112, pp. 65–89 (cit. on p. 58).
- Gholaminejad, Amir, Kurt Keutzer, and George Biros (2019). “ANODE: Unconditionally Accurate Memory-Efficient Gradients for Neural ODEs”. In: *Proceedings of the Twenty-Eighth International Joint Conference on Artificial Intelligence*. Vol. 2019-Augus. California: International Joint Conferences on Artificial Intelligence Organization, pp. 730–736. arXiv: 1902.10298 (cit. on p. 64).

- Gilarranz, Luis J. and Jordi Bascompte (2012). "Spatial network structure and metapopulation persistence". In: *Journal of Theoretical Biology* 297, pp. 11–16 (cit. on pp. 15, 30).
- Gillespie, Daniel T. (1976). "A general method for numerically simulating the stochastic time evolution of coupled chemical reactions". In: *Journal of Computational Physics* 22.4, pp. 403–434 (cit. on pp. 17, 163).
- Giuliani, Elisa (2007). "The selective nature of knowledge networks in clusters: evidence from the wine industry". In: *Journal of Economic Geography* 7.2, pp. 139–168 (cit. on p. 103).
- Glorot, Xavier and Yoshua Bengio (2010). "Understanding the difficulty of training deep feedforward neural networks". In: *Proceedings of the Thirteenth International Conference on Artificial Intelligence and Statistics*. Ed. by Yee Whye Teh and Mike Titterington. Vol. 9. Proceedings of Machine Learning Research. Chia Laguna Resort, Sardinia, Italy: PMLR, pp. 249–256 (cit. on p. 141).
- Gonon, Lukas and Christoph Schwab (2021). "Deep ReLU neural networks overcome the curse of dimensionality for partial integrodifferential equations". In: *arXiv:2102.11707*, 35 pp. arXiv: 2102.11707 (cit. on p. 129).
- Gosh, Sanmitra, Paul Birrell, and Daniela De Angelis (2021). "Variational inference for non-linear ordinary differential equations". In: *Proceedings of The 24th International Conference on Artificial Intelligence and Statistics* 130.29, pp. 2719–2727 (cit. on pp. 58, 165).
- Gould, Stephen Jay and Niles Eldredge (1972). "Punctuated equilibria: an alternative to phyletic gradualism". In: *Models in paleobiology* 1972, pp. 82–115 (cit. on p. 87).
- Gravel, Dominique, François Massol, and Mathew A. Leibold (2016). "Stability and complexity in model meta-ecosystems". In: *Nature Communications* 7.1, p. 12457 (cit. on pp. 15, 30).
- Grime, John Philip (1973). "Competitive Exclusion in Herbaceous Vegetation". In: *Nature* 242.5396, pp. 344–347 (cit. on p. 87).
- Grohs, Philipp and Felix Voigtlaender (2021). "Proof of the Theory-to-Practice Gap in Deep Learning via Sampling Complexity bounds for Neural Network Approximation Spaces". In: *arXiv:2104.02746*, 42 pp. arXiv: 2104.02746 (cit. on p. 129).
- Guégan, Jean-François, Sovan Lek, and Thierry Oberdorff (1998). "Energy availability and habitat heterogeneity predict global riverine fish diversity". In: *Nature* 391.6665, pp. 382–384 (cit. on pp. 15, 30).
- Guo, Ling, Hao Wu, Xiaochen Yu, and Tao Zhou (2022). "Monte Carlo PINNs: deep learning approach for forward and inverse problems involving high dimensional fractional partial differential equations". In: *arXiv:2203.08501*, 18 pp. (Cit. on p. 129).
- Gutenkunst, Ryan N., Joshua J. Waterfall, Fergal P. Casey, et al. (2007). "Universally Sloppy Parameter Sensitivities in Systems Biology Models". In: *PLoS Computational Biology* 3.10. Ed. by Adam P Arkin, e189 (cit. on p. 57).
- Gyöngy, István and Nicolai Krylov (2003). "On the splitting-up method and stochastic partial differential equations". In: *Ann. Probab.* 31.2, pp. 564–591 (cit. on p. 128).

- Hairer, Martin and Hao Shen (2016). "The dynamical sine-Gordon model". In: *Comm. Math. Phys.* 341.3, pp. 933–989 (cit. on pp. 127, 139, 145).
- Hamel, F., F. Lavigne, G. Martin, and L. Roques (2020). "Dynamics of adaptation in an anisotropic phenotype-fitness landscape". In: *Nonlinear Anal. Real World Appl.* 54, Article No. 103107, 33 pp. (Cit. on pp. 127, 139, 146).
- Hamel, François and Nikolai Nadirashvili (2001). "Travelling fronts and entire solutions of the Fisher-KPP equation in \mathbb{R}^N ". In: *Arch. Ration. Mech. Anal.* 157.2, pp. 91–163 (cit. on p. 127).
- Han, Jiequn, Arnulf Jentzen, and Weinan E (2018). "Solving high-dimensional partial differential equations using deep learning". In: *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 115.34, pp. 8505–8510 (cit. on pp. 8, 128, 162).
- Hastings, Alan, Carole L. Hom, Stephen Ellner, Peter Turchin, and H. Charles J. Godfray (1993). "Chaos in Ecology: Is Mother Nature a Strange Attractor?" In: *Annual Review of Ecology and Systematics* 24.1, pp. 1–33 (cit. on pp. 8, 57, 61, 71).
- Hastings, Alan and Thomas Powell (1991). "Chaos in a Three-Species Food Chain". In: *Ecology* 72.3, pp. 896–903 (cit. on pp. 65, 66, 80, 82, 83, 209).
- Heinrich, Stefan (1998). "Monte Carlo complexity of global solution of integral equations". In: *J. Complex.* 14.2, pp. 151–175 (cit. on p. 129).
- Heinrich, Stefan and Eugène Sindambiwe (1999). "Monte Carlo complexity of parametric integration". In: *J. Complex.* 15.3, pp. 317–341 (cit. on p. 129).
- Henry-Labordère, Pierre (2012). "Counterparty Risk Valuation: A Marked Branching Diffusion Approach". In: *arXiv:1203.2369*, 17 pp. arXiv: 1203.2369 (cit. on p. 127).
- Hidalgo, C. A., B. Klinger, A.-L. Barabasi, and R. Hausmann (2007). "The Product Space Conditions the Development of Nations". In: *Science* 317.5837, pp. 482–487 (cit. on p. 103).
- Hidalgo, César A. (2021). "Economic complexity theory and applications". In: *Nature Reviews Physics* 3.2, pp. 92–113 (cit. on pp. 88, 93, 159).
- Higgins, Steven I., Simon Scheiter, and Mahesh Sankaran (2010). "The stability of African savannas: insights from the indirect estimation of the parameters of a dynamic model". In: *Ecology* 91.6, pp. 1682–1692 (cit. on pp. 7, 58, 71).
- Hochbruck, Marlis and Alexander Ostermann (2005). "Explicit exponential Runge–Kutta methods for semilinear parabolic problems". In: *SIAM J. Numer. Anal.* 43.3, pp. 1069–1090 (cit. on p. 128).
- Hodgson, Geoffrey M. (2002). "Darwinism in economics: from analogy to ontology". In: *Journal of Evolutionary Economics* 12.3, pp. 259–281 (cit. on p. 87).
- (2019). *Evolutionary Economics*. Vol. 66. Cambridge University Press, pp. 37–39 (cit. on pp. 3, 4, 10, 87, 102, 159).
- Hodgson, Geoffrey M. and Thorkjorn Knudsen (2004). "The firm as an interactant: firms as vehicles for habits and routines". In: *Journal of Evolutionary Economics* 14.3, pp. 281–307 (cit. on p. 88).

- Holderegger, Rolf, Urs Kamm, and Felix Gugerli (2006). "Adaptive vs. neutral genetic diversity: implications for landscape genetics". In: *Landscape Ecology* 21.6, pp. 797–807 (cit. on pp. 15, 32, 35).
- Holland, Matthew D. and Alan Hastings (2008). "Strong effect of dispersal network structure on ecological dynamics". In: *Nature* 456.7223, pp. 792–794 (cit. on pp. 15, 30).
- Houchmandzadeh, B. and M. Vallade (2017). "Fisher waves: An individual-based stochastic model". In: *Physical Review E* 96.1, pp. 1–13. arXiv: 1703.02835 (cit. on p. 127).
- Hsieh, Chihhao, Christian Anderson, and George Sugihara (2008). "Extending Nonlinear Analysis to Short Ecological Time Series". In: *The American Naturalist* 171.1, pp. 71–80 (cit. on p. 72).
- Huang, Jian, Zhongdi Cen, and Anbo Le (2013). "A finite difference scheme for pricing American put options under Kou's jump-diffusion model". In: *J. Funct. Spaces Appl.*, Article No. 651573, 11 pp. (Cit. on p. 127).
- Hubbell, Stephen P. (2001). *The unified neutral theory of biodiversity and biogeography*. Monographs in Population Biology 32. Princeton [etc: Princeton University Press (cit. on p. 15).
- Huisman, Jef and Franz J. Weissing (1999). "Biodiversity of plankton by species oscillations and chaos". In: *Nature* 402.6760, pp. 407–410 (cit. on pp. 8, 57, 61, 71).
- Huré, Côme, Huyêñ Pham, and Xavier Warin (2020). "Deep backward schemes for high-dimensional nonlinear PDEs". In: *Math. Comp.* 89, pp. 1547–1579 (cit. on p. 129).
- Hutzenthaler, Martin, Arnulf Jentzen, Thomas Kruse, Tuan Anh Nguyen, and Philippe von Wurstemberger (2020). "Overcoming the curse of dimensionality in the numerical approximation of semilinear parabolic partial differential equations". In: *Proc. A.* 476.2244, Article No. 20190630, 25 pp. (Cit. on pp. 128, 137).
- Ioffe, Sergey and Christian Szegedy (2015). "Batch Normalization: Accelerating Deep Network Training by Reducing Internal Covariate Shift". In: *Proceedings of the 32nd International Conference on Machine Learning*. Ed. by Francis Bach and David Blei. Vol. 37. Proceedings of Machine Learning Research. Lille, France: PMLR, pp. 448–456 (cit. on p. 137).
- Jetz, Walter, Melodie A. McGeoch, Robert Guralnick, et al. (2019). "Essential biodiversity variables for mapping and monitoring species populations". In: *Nature Ecology and Evolution* 3.4, pp. 539–551 (cit. on p. 74).
- Johnson, Jerald B. and Kristian S. Omland (2004). "Model selection in ecology and evolution". In: *Trends in Ecology & Evolution* 19.2, pp. 101–108 (cit. on pp. 6, 7).
- Jost, Jürgen (2005). *Dynamical systems: examples of complex behaviour*. Springer Science & Business Media (cit. on p. 75).
- Jung, Martin, Prabhat Raj Dahal, Stuart H. M. Butchart, et al. (2020). "A global map of terrestrial habitat types". In: *Scientific Data* 7.1, p. 256 (cit. on pp. 48, 208).
- K Mogensen, Patrick and Asbjørn N Riseth (2018). "Optim: A mathematical optimization package for Julia". In: *Journal of Open Source Software* 3.24, p. 615. arXiv: arXiv : 1710.07708 (cit. on p. 64).

- Kaplan, Norman L., R.R. Hudson, and C. H. Langley (1989). "The hitchhiking effect revisited." In: *Genetics* 123.4, pp. 887–899 (cit. on p. 15).
- Karger, Dirk Nikolaus, Olaf Conrad, Jürgen Böhner, et al. (2017). "Climatologies at high resolution for the earth's land surface areas". In: *Scientific Data* 4.1, p. 170122. arXiv: 1607.00217 (cit. on pp. 48, 208).
- Karpatne, Anuj, Gowtham Atluri, James H. Faghmous, et al. (2017). "Theory-Guided Data Science: A New Paradigm for Scientific Discovery from Data". In: *IEEE Transactions on Knowledge and Data Engineering* 29.10, pp. 2318–2331. arXiv: 1612.08544 (cit. on p. 8).
- Kashinath, K., M. Mustafa, A. Albert, et al. (2021). "Physics-informed machine learning: Case studies for weather and climate modelling". In: *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society A: Mathematical, Physical and Engineering Sciences* 379.2194 (cit. on pp. 8, 58, 72).
- Kavallaris, Nikos I., Johannes Lankeit, and Michael Winkler (2017). "On a degenerate nonlocal parabolic problem describing infinite dimensional replicator dynamics". In: *SIAM J. Math. Anal.* 49.2, pp. 954–983 (cit. on p. 127).
- Kavallaris, Nikos I. and Takashi Suzuki (2018). *Non-local partial differential equations for engineering and biology*. Vol. 31. Mathematics for Industry (Tokyo). Springer, Cham, pp. xix+300 (cit. on p. 127).
- Kawecki, Tadeusz J. and Dieter Ebert (2004). "Conceptual issues in local adaptation". In: *Ecology Letters* 7.12, pp. 1225–1241 (cit. on p. 158).
- Kimura, M. (1965). "A stochastic model concerning the maintenance of genetic variability in quantitative characters." In: *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America* 54.3, pp. 731–736 (cit. on p. 39).
- Kimura, M and G H Weiss (1964). "The stepping stone model of population structure and the decrease of genetic correlation with distance." In: *Genetics* 49.4, pp. 561–76 (cit. on pp. 18, 30).
- Kingma, Diederik P. and Jimmy Ba (2014). "Adam: A Method for Stochastic Optimization". In: *arXiv:1412.6980*, 15 pp. arXiv: 1412.6980 (cit. on pp. 64, 71, 94, 136, 140, 162).
- Kirkpatrick, Mark and N. H. Barton (1997). "Evolution of a Species' Range". In: *The American Naturalist* 150.1, pp. 1–23 (cit. on pp. 31, 32, 160).
- Klebanoff, Aaron and Alan Hastings (1994). "Chaos in three species food chains". In: *Journal of Mathematical Biology* 32.5, pp. 427–451 (cit. on p. 65).
- Kou, S. G. (2002). "A Jump-Diffusion Model for Option Pricing". In: *Manag. Sci.* 48.8, pp. 1086–1101. eprint: <https://doi.org/10.1287/mnsc.48.8.1086.166> (cit. on p. 127).
- Kreft, Holger and Walter Jetz (2007). "Global patterns and determinants of vascular plant diversity". In: *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America* 104.14, pp. 5925–5930 (cit. on p. 30).
- Kremen, Claire (2005). "Managing ecosystem services: what do we need to know about their ecology?" In: *Ecology Letters* 8.5, pp. 468–479 (cit. on p. 57).

- Lacey, A. A. (1995). "Thermal runaway in a non-local problem modelling Ohmic heating. I. Model derivation and some special cases". In: *European J. Appl. Math.* 6.2, pp. 127–144 (cit. on p. 127).
- Lagaris, I.E., A.C. Likas, and D.G. Papageorgiou (2000). "Neural-network methods for boundary value problems with irregular boundaries". In: *IEEE Trans. Neural Netw.* 11.5, pp. 1041–1049 (cit. on p. 129).
- Lagaris, Isaac E, Aristidis Likas, and Dimitrios I Fotiadis (1998). "Artificial neural networks for solving ordinary and partial differential equations". In: *IEEE Trans. Neural Netw.* 9.5, pp. 987–1000 (cit. on p. 129).
- Lande, R. (1991). "Isolation by distance in a quantitative trait". In: *Genetics* 128.2, pp. 443–452 (cit. on pp. 16, 30, 157).
- Lande, Russell (1992). "NEUTRAL THEORY OF QUANTITATIVE GENETIC VARIANCE IN AN ISLAND MODEL WITH LOCAL EXTINCTION AND COLONIZATION". In: *Evolution* 46.2, pp. 381–389 (cit. on p. 17).
- Laubmeier, A. N., Kate Wootton, J. E. Banks, et al. (2018). "From theory to experimental designQuantifying a trait-based theory of predator-prey dynamics". In: *PLOS ONE* 13.4. Ed. by Mathew S. Crowther, e0195919 (cit. on p. 73).
- Lawson, Linda M., Yvette H. Spitz, Eileen E. Hofmann, and Robert Bryan Long (1995). "A data assimilation technique applied to a predator-prey model". In: *Bulletin of Mathematical Biology* 57.4, pp. 593–617 (cit. on p. 58).
- Lawson, Tony (2013). "What is this school' called neoclassical economics?" In: *Cambridge Journal of Economics* 37.5, pp. 947–983 (cit. on pp. 1, 4, 89).
- LeCun, Yann, Yoshua Bengio, and Geoffrey Hinton (2015). "Deep learning". In: *Nature* 521.7553, pp. 436–444 (cit. on pp. 8, 128).
- Leibold, M. A., M. Holyoak, N. Mouquet, et al. (2004). "The metacommunity concept: a framework for multi-scale community ecology". In: *Ecology Letters* 7.7, pp. 601–613 (cit. on p. 87).
- Lepers, Clotilde, Sylvain Billiard, Matthieu Porte, Sylvie Méléard, and Viet Chi Tran (2021). "Inference with selection, varying population size, and evolving population structure: application of ABC to a forwardbackward coalescent process with interactions". In: *Heredity* 126.2, pp. 335–350. arXiv: 1910.10201 (cit. on pp. 30, 158).
- Levin, Simon A. (2002). "Complex adaptive systems: Exploring the known, the unknown and the unknowable". In: *Bulletin of the American Mathematical Society* 40.01, pp. 3–20 (cit. on pp. 1, 2, 15, 157).
- Liao, Yulei and Pingbing Ming (2021). "Deep Nitsche Method: Deep Ritz Method with Essential Boundary Conditions". In: *Comm. Comput. Phys.* 29.5, pp. 1365–1384 (cit. on p. 129).
- Lieberman, Erez, Christoph Hauert, and Martin A. Nowak (2005). "Evolutionary dynamics on graphs". In: *Nature* 433.7023, pp. 312–316 (cit. on p. 160).

- Lignell, Risto, Heikki Haario, Marko Laine, and T. Frede Thingstad (2013). "Getting the right parameter values for models of the pelagic microbial food web". In: *Limnology and Oceanography* 58.1, pp. 301–313 (cit. on pp. 58, 71).
- Linke, Heiner (2015). "Applications of Brownian Motion". In: 5114, pp. 199–213 (cit. on p. 36).
- Lion, Sébastien (2016). "Moment equations in spatial evolutionary ecology". In: *Journal of Theoretical Biology* 405, pp. 46–57 (cit. on pp. 6, 15).
- Liu, Cong, Kenneth L. Dudley, Zheng-Hui Xu, and Evan P. Economo (2018). "Mountain metacommunities: climate and spatial connectivity shape ant diversity in a complex landscape". In: *Ecography* 41.1, pp. 101–112 (cit. on p. 30).
- Liu, Dong C. and Jorge Nocedal (1989). "On the limited memory BFGS method for large scale optimization". In: *Mathematical Programming* 45.1-3, pp. 503–528 (cit. on p. 64).
- Lorz, Alexander, Tommaso Lorenzi, Michael E. Hochberg, Jean Clairambault, and Benoît Perthame (2013). "Populational adaptive evolution, chemotherapeutic resistance and multiple anti-cancer therapies". In: *ESAIM Math. Model. Numer. Anal.* 47.2, pp. 377–399 (cit. on p. 127).
- Lu, Lu, Xuhui Meng, Zhiping Mao, and George Em Karniadakis (2021). "DeepXDE: A Deep Learning Library for Solving Differential Equations". In: *SIAM Review* 63.1, pp. 208–228. eprint: <https://doi.org/10.1137/19M1274067> (cit. on p. 129).
- Ma, Yingbo, Vaibhav Dixit, Michael J. Innes, Xingjian Guo, and Chris Rackauckas (2021). "A Comparison of Automatic Differentiation and Continuous Sensitivity Analysis for Derivatives of Differential Equation Solutions". In: *2021 IEEE High Performance Extreme Computing Conference (HPEC)*. 2. IEEE, pp. 1–9. arXiv: 1812.01892 (cit. on p. 64).
- Manel, Stéphanie, Michael K. Schwartz, Gordon Luikart, and Pierre Taberlet (2003). "Landscape genetics: combining landscape ecology and population genetics". In: *Trends in Ecology & Evolution* 18.4, pp. 189–197 (cit. on pp. 16, 30).
- Mangan, N. M., J. N. Kutz, S. L. Brunton, and J. L. Proctor (2017). "Model selection for dynamical systems via sparse regression and information criteria". In: *Proceedings of the Royal Society A: Mathematical, Physical and Engineering Sciences* 473.2204, p. 20170009. arXiv: 1701.01773 (cit. on pp. 70, 94).
- Marasco, A., A. Picucci, and A. Romano (2016). "Market share dynamics using LotkaVolterra models". In: *Technological Forecasting and Social Change* 105, pp. 49–62 (cit. on pp. 4, 88).
- Mari, Lorenzo, Renato Casagrandi, Enrico Bertuzzo, Andrea Rinaldo, and Marino Gatto (2014). "Metapopulation persistence and species spread in river networks". In: *Ecology Letters* 17.4. Ed. by Ferenc Jordán, pp. 426–434 (cit. on pp. 15, 30).
- Matear, Richard J. (1995). "Parameter optimization and analysis of ecosystem models using simulated annealing: A case study at Station P". In: *Journal of Marine Research* 53.4, pp. 571–607 (cit. on p. 58).
- McCann, Kevin and Alan Hastings (1997). "Reevaluating the omnivorystability relationship in food webs". In: *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London. Series B: Biological Sciences* 264.1385, pp. 1249–1254 (cit. on pp. 65, 66, 80, 209).

- McCann, Kevin and Peter Yodzis (1994a). "Biological Conditions for Chaos in a Three-Species Food Chain". In: *Ecology* 75.2, pp. 561–564 (cit. on pp. 65, 80).
- (1994b). "Nonlinear Dynamics and Population Disappearances". In: *The American Naturalist* 144.5, pp. 873–879 (cit. on p. 65).
- McFall, Kevin Stanley and James Robert Mahan (2009). "Artificial Neural Network Method for Solution of Boundary Value Problems With Exact Satisfaction of Arbitrary Boundary Conditions". In: *IEEE Trans. Neural Netw.* 20.8, pp. 1221–1233 (cit. on p. 129).
- McRae, Brad H. (2006). "ISOLATION BY RESISTANCE". In: *Evolution* 60.8, p. 1551 (cit. on pp. 31, 157).
- McRae, Brad H. and Paul Beier (2007). "Circuit theory predicts gene flow in plant and animal populations". In: *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences* 104.50, pp. 19885–19890 (cit. on pp. 30, 31, 157).
- Mealy, Penny, J. Doyne Farmer, and Alexander Teytelboym (2019). "Interpreting economic complexity". In: *Science Advances* 5.1, eaau1705 (cit. on p. 88).
- Menon, Carlo (2015). "Spreading big ideas? The effect of top inventing companies on local inventors *". In: *Journal of Economic Geography* 15.4, pp. 743–768 (cit. on pp. 87, 160).
- Merton, Robert C. (1976). "Option pricing when underlying stock returns are discontinuous". In: *J. Financ. Econ.* 3.1–2, pp. 125–144 (cit. on p. 127).
- Meszéna, Géza, István Czibula, and Stefan Geritz (1997). "Adaptive Dynamics in a 2-Patch Environment: A Toy Model for Allopatric and Parapatric Speciation". In: *Journal of Biological Systems* 05.02, pp. 265–284 (cit. on pp. 3, 6, 16, 23, 24, 31, 33, 34, 158, 160).
- Metropolis, Nicholas and S. Ulam (1949). "The Monte Carlo Method". In: *J. Amer. Statist. Assoc.* 44.247, pp. 335–341. eprint: <https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/pdf/10.1080/01621459.1949.10483310> (cit. on p. 128).
- Michalakelis, Christos, Thomas Sphicopoulos, and Dimitris Varoutas (2011). "Modeling competition in the telecommunications market based on concepts of population biology". In: *IEEE Transactions on Systems, Man and Cybernetics Part C: Applications and Reviews* 41.2, pp. 200–210 (cit. on pp. 4, 88).
- Midgley, Guy and Lee Hannah (2019). "Extinction Risk from Climate Change". In: *Biodiversity and Climate Change*. Yale University Press, pp. 294–296 (cit. on pp. 3, 57).
- Mirrahimi, Sepideh and Sylvain Gandon (2020). "Evolution of specialization in heterogeneous environments: equilibrium between selection, mutation and migration". In: *Genetics* 214.2, pp. 479–491 (cit. on pp. 6, 16, 18, 23, 24, 31, 39, 158, 160).
- Mitchell, Melanie (n.d.). "Analogy-Making as a Complex Adaptive System". In: () (cit. on p. 159).
- Modis, Theodore (1997). "Genetic re-engineering of corporations". In: *Technological Forecasting and Social Change* 56.2, pp. 107–118 (cit. on pp. 4, 88).
- Muneepeerakul, Rachata, Enrico Bertuzzo, Heather J. Lynch, et al. (2008). "Neutral meta-community models predict fish diversity patterns in MississippiMissouri basin". In: *Nature* 453.7192, pp. 220–222 (cit. on p. 16).

- Nagylaki, T. (1994). "Geographical variation in a quantitative character." In: *Genetics* 136.1, pp. 361–81 (cit. on pp. 16, 30).
- Nelson, Richard R (1985). *An evolutionary theory of economic change*. harvard university press (cit. on p. 87).
- Newman, M. E. J. (2003). "Mixing patterns in networks". In: *Physical Review E* 67.2, p. 026126. arXiv: 0209450 [cond-mat] (cit. on pp. 25, 33, 40).
- Norberg, Jon, Mark C. Urban, Mark Vellend, Christopher A. Klausmeier, and Nicolas Loeuille (2012). "Eco-evolutionary responses of biodiversity to climate change". In: *Nature Climate Change* 2.10, pp. 747–751 (cit. on pp. 3, 57, 167).
- Nordbotten, Jan M., Simon A. Levin, Eörs Szathmáry, and Nils C. Stenseth (2018). "Ecological and evolutionary dynamics of interconnectedness and modularity". In: *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 115.4, pp. 750–755 (cit. on p. 127).
- Nordbotten, Jan M. and Nils C. Stenseth (2016). "Asymmetric ecological conditions favor Red-Queen type of continued evolution over stasis". In: *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 113.7, pp. 1847–1852 (cit. on p. 127).
- Nordbotten, Jan Martin, Folmer Bokma, Jo Skeie Hermansen, and Nils Chr Stenseth (2020). "The dynamics of trait variance in multi-species communities". In: *R. Soc. Open Sci.* 7.8, Article No. 200321, 20 pp. (Cit. on pp. 6, 127, 164).
- Nowak, Martin A and Natalia L Komarova (2001). "Towards an evolutionary theory of language". In: *Trends in Cognitive Sciences* 5.7, pp. 288–295 (cit. on p. 6).
- Odum, Eugene P. (1969). "The strategy of ecosystem development". In: *Science* 164.3877, pp. 262–270 (cit. on p. 167).
- Oechssler, Jörg and Frank Riedel (2001). "Evolutionary dynamics on infinite strategy spaces". In: *Econom. Theory* 17.1, pp. 141–162 (cit. on p. 127).
- Orsini, Luisa, Joost Vanoverbeke, Ine Swillem, Joachim Mergeay, and Luc De Meester (2013). "Drivers of population genetic differentiation in the wild: Isolation by dispersal limitation, isolation by adaptation and isolation by colonization". In: *Molecular Ecology* 22.24, pp. 5983–5999 (cit. on pp. 15, 31, 32, 157).
- Ozman, M. (2009). "Inter-firm networks and innovation: a survey of literature". In: *Economics of Innovation and New Technology* 18.1, pp. 39–67 (cit. on pp. 4, 87, 102, 160).
- Pahlow, Markus, Alain F. Vézina, Benoit Casault, et al. (2008). "Adaptive model of plankton dynamics for the North Atlantic". In: *Progress in Oceanography* 76.2, pp. 151–191 (cit. on p. 73).
- Pájaro, Manuel, Antonio A. Alonso, Irene Otero-Muras, and Carlos Vázquez (2017). "Stochastic modeling and numerical simulation of gene regulatory networks with protein bursting". In: *J. Theoret. Biol.* 421, pp. 51–70 (cit. on pp. 127, 128).
- Pang, Guofei, Lu Lu, and George Em Karniadakis (2019). "fPINNs: Fractional Physics-Informed Neural Networks". In: *SIAM Journal on Scientific Computing* 41.4, A2603–A2626. eprint: <https://doi.org/10.1137/18M1229845> (cit. on p. 129).

- Pelc, Joanna S., Ehouarn Simon, Laurent Bertino, Ghada El Serafy, and Arnold W. Heemink (2012). “Application of model reduced 4D-Var to a 1D ecosystem model”. In: *Ocean Modelling* 57-58, pp. 43–58 (cit. on p. 58).
- Pelletier, F., D. Garant, and A.P. Hendry (2009). “Eco-evolutionary dynamics”. eng. In: *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London. Series B, Biological Sciences* 364.1523, pp. 1483–1489 (cit. on pp. 3, 10, 15).
- Peng, Grace C. Y., Mark Alber, Adrian Buganza Tepole, et al. (2021). “Multiscale Modeling Meets Machine Learning: What Can We Learn?” In: *Archives of Computational Methods in Engineering* 28.3, pp. 1017–1037. arXiv: 1911.11958 (cit. on p. 58).
- Perretti, Charles T., George Sugihara, and Stephan B. Munch (2013). “Nonparametric forecasting outperforms parametric methods for a simulated multispecies system”. In: *Ecology* 94.4, pp. 794–800 (cit. on p. 65).
- Perthame, Benoît and Stephane Génieys (2007). “Concentration in the nonlocal Fisher equation: the Hamilton-Jacobi limit”. In: *Math. Model. Nat. Phenom.* 2.4, pp. 135–151 (cit. on pp. 127, 138, 143).
- Petkova, Desislava, John Novembre, and Matthew Stephens (2015). “Visualizing spatial population structure with estimated effective migration surfaces”. In: *Nature Genetics* 48.1, pp. 94–100 (cit. on p. 30).
- Pham, Huyêñ (2009). *Continuous-time stochastic control and optimization with financial applications*. Vol. 61. Stochastic Modelling and Applied Probability. Springer-Verlag, Berlin, pp. xviii+232 (cit. on p. 127).
- Pinsky, M. L., B. Worm, M. J. Fogarty, J. L. Sarmiento, and S. A. Levin (2013). “Marine Taxa Track Local Climate Velocities”. In: *Science* 341.6151, pp. 1239–1242 (cit. on p. 72).
- Pisarenko, V. F. and D. Sornette (2004). “Statistical methods of parameter estimation for deterministically chaotic time series”. In: *Physical Review E* 69.3, p. 036122. arXiv: 0308059 [physics] (cit. on pp. 58, 71).
- Pistorius, C.W.I. and J.M. Utterback (1997). “Multi-mode interaction among technologies”. In: *Research Policy* 26.1, pp. 67–84 (cit. on pp. 87, 103).
- Polechová, Jitka (2018). “Is the sky the limit? On the expansion threshold of a species’ range”. In: *PLoS Biology* 16.6, pp. 1–18 (cit. on pp. 16, 31, 32, 160).
- Polechová, Jitka and Nicholas H. Barton (2015). “Limits to adaptation along environmental gradients”. In: *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America* 112.20, pp. 6401–6406 (cit. on pp. 31, 32, 160).
- Pontarp, Mikael, Åke Bränström, and Owen L. Petchey (2019). “Inferring community assembly processes from macroscopic patterns using dynamic ecoevolutionary models and Approximate Bayesian Computation (ABC)”. In: *Methods in Ecology and Evolution* 10.4. Ed. by Timothée Poisot, pp. 450–460 (cit. on pp. 5, 7, 87).
- Post, David M., M. Elizabeth Conners, and Debra S. Goldberg (2000). “Prey preference by a top predator and the stability of linked food chains”. In: *Ecology* 81.1, pp. 8–14 (cit. on p. 65).

- Purves, Drew, Jörn P. W. Scharlemann, Mike Harfoot, et al. (2013). “Time to model all life on Earth”. In: *Nature* 493.7432, pp. 295–297 (cit. on p. 58).
- Rackauckas, Christopher, Yingbo Ma, Julius Martensen, et al. (2020a). “Universal Differential Equations for Scientific Machine Learning”. In: *arXiv:2001.04385v3*, 18 pages (cit. on pp. 8, 9).
- Rackauckas, Christopher, Yingbo Ma, Julius Martensen, et al. (2020b). “Universal Differential Equations for Scientific Machine Learning”. In: *arXiv: 2001.04385* (cit. on pp. 9, 59, 64, 71, 162).
- Rackauckas, Christopher and Qing Nie (2017). “DifferentialEquations.jl a performant and feature-rich ecosystem for solving differential equations in Julia”. In: *Journal of Open Research Software* 5 (cit. on pp. 35, 64).
- Rahbek, Carsten, Michael K. Borregaard, Alexandre Antonelli, et al. (2019a). “Building mountain biodiversity: Geological and evolutionary processes”. In: *Science* 365.6458, pp. 1114–1119 (cit. on pp. 2, 3, 15).
- Rahbek, Carsten, Michael K. Borregaard, Robert K. Colwell, et al. (2019b). “Humboldt’s enigma: What causes global patterns of mountain biodiversity?” In: *Science* 365.6458, pp. 1108–1113 (cit. on p. 1).
- Rahbek, Carsten and Gary R. Graves (2001). “Multiscale assessment of patterns of avian species richness”. In: *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America* 98.8, pp. 4534–4539 (cit. on p. 30).
- Raiissi, M., P. Perdikaris, and G.E. Karniadakis (2019a). “Physics-informed neural networks: A deep learning framework for solving forward and inverse problems involving nonlinear partial differential equations”. In: *Journal of Computational Physics* 378, pp. 686–707 (cit. on pp. 72, 166).
- Raiissi, Maziar, Paris Perdikaris, and George E Karniadakis (2019b). “Physics-informed neural networks: A deep learning framework for solving forward and inverse problems involving nonlinear partial differential equations”. In: *J. Comput. Phys.* 378, pp. 686–707 (cit. on p. 129).
- Ramsay, J. O., G. Hooker, D. Campbell, and J. Cao (2007). “Parameter estimation for differential equations: a generalized smoothing approach”. In: *Journal of the Royal Statistical Society: Series B (Statistical Methodology)* 69.5, pp. 741–796 (cit. on p. 72).
- Rangel, Thiago F., Neil R. Edwards, Philip B. Holden, et al. (2018). “Modeling the ecology and evolution of biodiversity: Biogeographical cradles, museums, and graves”. In: *Science* 361.6399 (cit. on pp. 2, 3).
- Raue, Andreas, C. Kreutz, T. Maiwald, et al. (2009). “Structural and practical identifiability analysis of partially observed dynamical models by exploiting the profile likelihood”. In: *Bioinformatics* 25.15, pp. 1923–1929 (cit. on p. 60).
- Richardson, Jonathan L., Mark C. Urban, Daniel I. Bolnick, and David K. Skelly (2014). “Microgeographic adaptation and the spatial scale of evolution”. In: *Trends in Ecology & Evolution* 29.3, pp. 165–176 (cit. on pp. 31, 32).

- Rodriguez-Fernandez, Maria, Pedro Mendes, and Julio R. Banga (2006). "A hybrid approach for efficient and robust parameter estimation in biochemical pathways". In: *Biosystems* 83.2-3, pp. 248–265 (cit. on p. 71).
- Rogers, Everett M (2003). *Diffusion of Innovations*. 5th ed. Riverside: Free Press (cit. on pp. 88, 102).
- Roques, Lionel and Olivier Bonnefon (2016). "Modelling Population Dynamics in Realistic Landscapes with Linear Elements: A Mechanistic-Statistical Reaction-Diffusion Approach". In: *PLoS ONE* 11.3. Ed. by Zhen Jin, Article No. e0151217, 20 pp. (Cit. on p. 127).
- Rosenbaum, Benjamin, Michael Raatz, Guntram Weithoff, Gregor F. Fussmann, and Ursula Gaedke (2019). "Estimating Parameters From Multiple Time Series of Population Dynamics Using Bayesian Inference". In: *Frontiers in Ecology and Evolution* 6.JAN (cit. on pp. 58, 71).
- Rubinstein, Jacob and Peter Sternberg (1992). "Nonlocal reaction-diffusion equations and nucleation". In: *IMA J. Appl. Math.* 48.3, pp. 249–264 (cit. on pp. 127, 140, 153).
- Ruder, Sebastian (2016). "An overview of gradient descent optimization algorithms". In: pp. 1–14. arXiv: 1609.04747 (cit. on p. 64).
- Ruppert, Krista M., Richard J. Kline, and Md Saydur Rahman (2019). "Past, present, and future perspectives of environmental DNA (eDNA) metabarcoding: A systematic review in methods, monitoring, and applications of global eDNA". In: *Global Ecology and Conservation* 17, e00547 (cit. on p. 74).
- Ruth, Matthias (1996). "Evolutionary economics at the crossroads of biology and physics". In: *Journal of Social and Evolutionary Systems* 19.2, pp. 125–144 (cit. on p. 87).
- Saavedra, S., R. P. Rohr, L. J. Gilarranz, and J. Bascompte (2014). "How structurally stable are global socioeconomic systems?" In: *Journal of The Royal Society Interface* 11.100, pp. 20140693–20140693 (cit. on pp. 4, 88).
- Saavedra, Serguei, Felix Reed-tsochas, and Brian Uzzi (2009). "A simple model of bipartite cooperation for ecological and organizational networks". In: *Nature* 457.7228, pp. 436–466 (cit. on pp. 4, 5, 87, 88, 102, 103, 160).
- Saviotti, Pier-Paolo, Andreas Pykad', and Bogang Jun (2020). "Diversification, structural change, and economic development". In: *Journal of Evolutionary Economics* 30.5, pp. 1301–1335 (cit. on p. 102).
- Savolainen, Outi, Tanja Pyhäjärvi, and Timo Knürr (2007). "Gene Flow and Local Adaptation in Trees". In: *Annual Review of Ecology, Evolution, and Systematics* 38.1, pp. 595–619 (cit. on p. 3).
- Schartau, Markus, Philip Wallhead, John Hemmings, et al. (2017). "Reviews and syntheses: parameter identification in marine planktonic ecosystem modelling". In: *Biogeosciences* 14.6, pp. 1647–1701 (cit. on pp. 6, 57, 58, 60, 72, 73, 93).
- Scheffer, Marten, Steve Carpenter, Jonathan A Foley, Carl Folke, and Brian Walker (2001). "Catastrophic shifts in ecosystems". In: *Nature* 413.6856, pp. 591–596 (cit. on p. 57).

- Scheffer, Marten and Egbert H van Nes (2006). "Self-organized similarity, the evolutionary emergence of groups of similar species." In: *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America* 103.16, pp. 6230–5 (cit. on pp. 89, 102).
- Scheiter, Simon, Liam Langan, and Steven I. Higgins (2013). "Nextgeneration dynamic global vegetation models: learning from community ecology". In: *New Phytologist* 198.3, pp. 957–969 (cit. on p. 57).
- Schneider, Tapiro, Shiwei Lan, Andrew Stuart, and João Teixeira (2017). "Earth System Modeling 2.0: A Blueprint for Models That Learn From Observations and Targeted HighResolution Simulations". In: *Geophysical Research Letters* 44.24, pp. 12,396–12,417. arXiv: 1709.00037 (cit. on pp. 7, 8, 60, 72, 162).
- Scholl, Maarten Peter, Anisoara Calinescu, and J. Doyne Farmer (2021). "How market ecology explains market malfunction". In: *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences* 118.26, e2015574118. arXiv: 2009.09454 (cit. on pp. 4, 5, 88).
- Schumpeter, Joseph A (2017). *The theory of economic development: An inquiry into profits, capita I, credit, interest, and the business cycle*. Routledge (cit. on p. 87).
- Schweitzer, Frank, Giorgio Fagiolo, Didier Sornette, and Douglas R. White (2009). "Economic Networks : The New Challenges". In: *Science* July, pp. 422–426 (cit. on p. 103).
- Silverberg, Gerald and Bart Verspagen (2005). "Evolutionary theorizing on economic growth". In: *The Evolutionary Foundations of Economics* August, pp. 506–539 (cit. on p. 103).
- Sirignano, Justin and Konstantinos Spiliopoulos (2018). "DGM: A deep learning algorithm for solving partial differential equations". In: *J. Comput. Phys.* 375, pp. 1339–1364 (cit. on pp. 8, 129).
- Slatkin, Montgomery (1973). "GENE FLOW AND SELECTION IN A CLINE". In: *Genetics* 75.4, pp. 733–756 (cit. on pp. 31, 160).
- (1993). "Isolation by distance in equilibrium and non-equilibrium populations". In: *Evolution* 47.1, pp. 264–279 (cit. on p. 15).
 - (1978). "Spatial patterns in the distributions of polygenic characters". In: *Journal of Theoretical Biology* 70.2, pp. 213–228 (cit. on pp. 16, 31, 160).
- Sornette, Didier (2014). "Physics and financial economics (1776–2014): puzzles, Ising and agent-based models". In: *Reports on progress in physics* 77.6, p. 62001 (cit. on p. 104).
- Spitz, Y.H., J.R. Moisan, M.R. Abbott, and J.G. Richman (1998). "Data assimilation and a pelagic ecosystem model: parameterization using time series observations". In: *Journal of Marine Systems* 16.1-2, pp. 51–68 (cit. on p. 58).
- Stein, Anke, Katharina Gerstner, and Holger Kreft (2014). "Environmental heterogeneity as a universal driver of species richness across taxa, biomes and spatial scales". In: *Ecology Letters* 17.7, pp. 866–880 (cit. on pp. 30, 32).
- Stoleriu, Iulian (2011). "Non-local models for solid-solid phase transitions". In: *ROMAI J.* 7.1, pp. 157–170 (cit. on p. 127).
- Strogatz, Steven H (2018). *Nonlinear dynamics and chaos: with applications to physics, biology, chemistry, and engineering*. CRC press (cit. on p. 75).

- Sukumar, N. and Ankit Srivastava (2022). “Exact imposition of boundary conditions with distance functions in physics-informed deep neural networks”. In: *Comput. Methods Appl. Mech. Engrg.* 389, Article No. 114333 (cit. on p. 129).
- Sunderasan, Srinivasan (2020). “Financial Modeling”. In: *Long-Term Investments*. Routledge India, pp. 33–51 (cit. on p. 127).
- Suweis, Samir, Joel A Carr, Amos Maritan, Andrea Rinaldo, and Paolo D’Odorico (2015). “Resilience and reactivity of global food security”. In: *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences* 112.22, pp. 6902–6907 (cit. on pp. 5, 88).
- Suzuki, Yuka and Evan P. Economo (2021). “From species sorting to mass effects: spatial network structure mediates the shift between metacommunity archetypes”. In: *Ecography*, p. 05453 (cit. on pp. 15, 30).
- Tacchella, A., D. Mazzilli, and L. Pietronero (2018). “A dynamical systems approach to gross domestic product forecasting”. In: *Nature Physics* 14.8, pp. 861–865 (cit. on pp. 4, 88, 93).
- Thompson, Patrick L., Bronwyn Rayfield, and Andrew Gonzalez (2017). “Loss of habitat and connectivity erodes species diversity, ecosystem functioning, and stability in metacommunity networks”. In: *Ecography* 40.1, pp. 98–108 (cit. on pp. 15, 20, 30).
- Tilman, David (1994). “Competition and Biodiversity in Spatially Structured Habitats”. In: *Ecology* 75.1, pp. 2–16 (cit. on pp. 90, 102).
- Tkadlec, Josef, Andreas Pavlogiannis, Krishnendu Chatterjee, and Martin A. Nowak (2019). “Population structure determines the tradeoff between fixation probability and fixation time”. In: *Communications Biology* 2.1, p. 138 (cit. on p. 15).
- Urban, M. C., G. Bocedi, A. P. Hendry, et al. (2016). “Improving the forecast for biodiversity under climate change”. In: *Science* 353.6304 (cit. on pp. 3, 8, 10, 57, 71, 72, 74, 163, 167).
- Van Der Panne, Gerben (2004). “Agglomeration externalities: Marshall versus Jacobs”. In: *Journal of Evolutionary Economics* 14.5, pp. 593–604 (cit. on pp. 4, 87, 102).
- Vaswani, Ashish, Noam Shazeer, Niki Parmar, et al. (2017). “Attention is All you Need”. In: *Advances in Neural Information Processing Systems*. Ed. by I Guyon, U Von Luxburg, S Bengio, et al. Vol. 30. Curran Associates, Inc. (cit. on p. 58).
- Veblen, Thorstein (1898). “Why is Economics not an Evolutionary Science?” In: *The Quarterly Journal of Economics* 12.4, p. 373 (cit. on p. 87).
- Veech, Joseph A. and Thomas O. Crist (2007). “Habitat and climate heterogeneity maintain beta-diversity of birds among landscapes within ecoregions”. In: *Global Ecology and Biogeography* 16.5, pp. 650–656 (cit. on p. 30).
- Vellend, Mark (2010a). “Conceptual Synthesis in Community Ecology”. In: *The Quarterly Review of Biology* 85.2, pp. 183–206 (cit. on p. 3).
- (2010b). “Conceptual Synthesis in Community Ecology”. In: *The Quarterly Review of Biology* 85.2, pp. 183–206. arXiv: arXiv:1011.1669v3 (cit. on p. 87).

- Villa, Chiara, Mark A. J. Chaplain, and Tommaso Lorenzi (2021). "Evolutionary dynamics in vascularised tumours under chemotherapy: mathematical modelling, asymptotic analysis and numerical simulations". In: *Vietnam J. Math.* 49.1, pp. 143–167 (cit. on p. 127).
- Wang, Fang, Ling Xue, Kun Zhao, and Xiaoming Zheng (2021). "Global stabilization and boundary control of generalized Fisher/KPP equation and application to diffusive SIS model". In: *J. Differential Equations* 275, pp. 391–417 (cit. on pp. 127, 138, 143).
- Wang, Ian J. and Gideon S. Bradburd (2014). "Isolation by environment". In: *Molecular Ecology* 23.23, pp. 5649–5662 (cit. on pp. 15, 32).
- Wang, Sifan and Paris Perdikaris (2020). "Deep learning of free boundary and Stefan problems". In: *J. Comput. Phys.*, Article No. 109914, 27 pp. (Cit. on p. 129).
- Ward, Ben A., Marjorie A.M. Friedrichs, Thomas R. Anderson, and Andreas Oschlies (2010). "Parameter optimisation techniques and the problem of underdetermination in marine biogeochemical models". In: *Journal of Marine Systems* 81.1-2, pp. 34–43 (cit. on p. 58).
- Wernerfelt, Birger (1989). "From Critical Resources to Corporate Strategy". In: *Journal of General Management* 14.3, pp. 4–12 (cit. on pp. 4, 87).
- Whitlock, Michael C. (2008). "Evolutionary inference from Q ST". In: *Molecular Ecology* 17.8, pp. 1885–1896 (cit. on p. 17).
- Wickman, Jonas, Sebastian Diehl, Bernd Blasius, et al. (2017). "Determining selection across heterogeneous landscapes: A perturbation-based method and its application to modeling evolution in space". In: *The American Naturalist* 189.4, pp. 381–395 (cit. on p. 16).
- Wilke, Claus O., Jia Lan Wang, Charles Ofria, Richard E. Lenski, and Christoph Adami (2001). "Evolution of digital organisms at high mutation rates leads to survival of the flattest". In: *Nature* 412.6844, pp. 331–333 (cit. on p. 71).
- Willard, Jared, Xiaowei Jia, Shaoming Xu, Michael Steinbach, and Vipin Kumar (2020). "Integrating Scientific Knowledge with Machine Learning for Engineering and Environmental Systems". In: 1.1, pp. 1–35. arXiv: 2003.04919 (cit. on p. 58).
- Wright, Sewal (1943). "Isolation By Distance". In: *Genetics* (cit. on p. 157).
- Xiao, Yongjin and Marjorie A. M. Friedrichs (2014). "The assimilation of satellite-derived data into a onedimensional lower trophic level marine ecosystem model". In: *Journal of Geophysical Research: Oceans* 119.4, pp. 2691–2712 (cit. on p. 58).
- Xu, Tao, Luther White, Dafeng Hui, and Yiqi Luo (2006). "Probabilistic inversion of a terrestrial ecosystem model: Analysis of uncertainty in parameter estimation and model prediction". In: *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* 20.2, n/a–n/a (cit. on pp. 58, 71).
- Yazdani, Alireza, Lu Lu, Maziar Raissi, and George Em Karniadakis (2020). "Systems biology informed deep learning for inferring parameters and hidden dynamics". In: *PLOS Computational Biology* 16.11. Ed. by Vassily Hatzimanikatis, e1007575 (cit. on pp. 8, 72, 166).
- Ye, Hao, Richard J. Beamish, Sarah M. Glaser, et al. (2015). "Equation-free mechanistic ecosystem forecasting using empirical dynamic modeling". In: *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences* 112.13, E1569–E1576 (cit. on p. 57).

- Ye, Hao and George Sugihara (2016). “Information leverage in interconnected ecosystems: Overcoming the curse of dimensionality”. In: *Science* 353.6302, pp. 922–925 (cit. on pp. 57, 65, 72).
- Yeaman, Sam and Sarah P. Otto (2011). “Establishment and maintenance of adaptive genetic divergence under migration, selection, and drift”. In: *Evolution* 65.7, pp. 2123–2129 (cit. on pp. 30, 31, 160).
- Yuan, Lei, Yi-Qing Ni, Xiang-Yun Deng, and Shuo Hao (2022). “A-PINN: Auxiliary physics informed neural networks for forward and inverse problems of nonlinear integro-differential equations”. In: *J. Comput. Phys.* Early access version available online, Article No. 111260 (cit. on p. 129).
- Zahra, Shaker A., R. Duane Ireland, and Michael A. Hitt (2000). “International Expansion by New Venture Firms: International Diversity, Mode of Market Entry, Technological Learning, and Performance”. In: *Academy of Management Journal* 43.5, pp. 925–950 (cit. on pp. 88, 102).
- Zang, Yaohua, Gang Bao, Xiaojing Ye, and Haomin Zhou (2020). “Weak adversarial networks for high-dimensional partial differential equations”. In: *Journal of Computational Physics* 411, Article No. 109409 (cit. on p. 129).
- Zhang, Guanglu, Daniel A. McAdams, Venkatesh Shankar, and Milad Mohammadi Darani (2018). “Technology Evolution Prediction Using LotkaVolterra Equations”. In: *Journal of Mechanical Design* 140.6, pp. 1–9 (cit. on pp. 4, 88).
- Zhu, Qing and Qianlai Zhuang (2015). “Ecosystem biogeochemistry model parameterization: Do more flux data result in a better model in predicting carbon flux?” In: *Ecosphere* 6.12, art283 (cit. on p. 58).

List of Figures

1.1	Graphical representation of organizational levels and their interactions in biological and economic systems. An arrow indicates that the organizational level at its tail can influence the organizational level at its head. No arrow is represented in the right diagram, because how organizational levels influence each other is unclear in economic systems. Left diagram is inspired from Hendry+2016	2
1.2	Graphical representation of the eco-evolutionary processes determining eco-evolutionary dynamics in biological. By extension, I use this terminology to designate interaction and evolutionary processes in economic systems.	4
1.3	Forward and inverse modelling approaches for the understanding of CAS. A forward modelling approach consists in deriving a model, embedding a set of processes inspired from prior knowledge. The objective is to understand how the interplay between the processes considered transforms in (feedback) mechanisms that are associated with an invariant pattern. An inverse modelling approach integrates empirical observation within the modelling process. The data constrains the processes within the model, generating new knowledge.	7
2.1	Graphical representation of the structure of individuals in the eco-evolutionary model. (a) Setting with no selection, where individuals are characterised by a set of neutral traits $u \in \mathcal{U}$. The scatter plots represent a projection of the first two components of u for the individuals present on the designated vertices at time $t = 1000$, obtained from one simulation of the IBM. (b) Setting with heterogeneous selection. In this setting, individuals are additionally characterised by adaptive traits $s \in \mathcal{S}$. Blue vertices favour the optimal adaptive trait value θ_\bullet , while red vertices favour θ_\circ . The scatter plots represent a projection of the first component of u and s for the individuals present on the designated vertices at time $t = 1000$, obtained from one simulation. The majority of individuals are locally well-adapted and have an adaptive trait close to the optimal value, but some maladaptive individuals originating from neighbouring vertices are also present. $m = 0.05$	19

- 2.2 Effect of $\langle l \rangle$ and h_d on average population size \bar{N} and neutral differentiation $Q_{ST,u}$ in the setting with no selection. (a) Response of \bar{N} to homogeneity in degree $h_d = \langle \sqrt{k} \rangle^2 / \langle k \rangle$ for all undirected connected graphs with $M = 7$ vertices and $m = 0.5$. (b) Response of $Q_{ST,u}$ to average path length $\langle l \rangle$ for similar simulations obtained with $m = 0.01$. (c) Response of $Q_{ST,u}$ to homogeneity in degree h_d for the same data. In (a), (b) and (c), each dot represents average results from 5 replicate simulations of the IBM, the colour scale corresponds to the proportion of the graphs with similar x and y axis values (graph density), and the blue line corresponds to a linear fit. (d) Standardized effect of h_d and $\langle l \rangle$ on $Q_{ST,u}$, obtained from multivariate regression models independently fitted on similar data obtained for $m = 0.01$ and $m = 0.5$. The contributions of $\langle l \rangle$ and h_d to $Q_{ST,u}$ are alike for low migration regimes. Error bars show 95% confidence intervals. Analogous results on graphs with $M = 9$ vertices are presented in Fig. S2.6 and all regression details can be found in Table S2.2. 22
- 2.3 Effect of habitat assortativity r_Θ and migration m on the local adaptive trait distribution \bar{n}^\bullet and on the adaptive differentiation level $Q_{ST,s}$ under the mean field, deterministic approximation Eq. (2.5). (a) Effect of m and r_Θ on \bar{n}^\bullet . Migration induces the apparition of maladaptive individuals (centred around $\theta_\bullet = 0.5$), which destabilise local adaptation by displacing the mean value of the well-adapted individuals (centred around $\theta_\bullet = -0.5$). Together with the decrease in local adaptation, migration causes a displacement of the mean value of the local trait distribution (represented by the vertical dashed lines), which decreases local population size and adaptive differentiation $Q_{ST,s}$. (b) Similar data for higher r_Θ . Increasing r_Θ increases population size and $Q_{ST,s}$. (c) Effect of r_Θ on $Q_{ST,s}$. The red line indicates the critical migration threshold m^* predicted by Eq. (2.7); $Q_{ST,s}$ vanishes when $m > m^*$ 25
- 2.4 Effect of habitat heterogeneity r_Θ on $Q_{ST,s}$ and average population size \bar{N} for general graph ensembles. (a) Effect of r_Θ on $Q_{ST,s}$ for all undirected connected graphs with $M = 7$ vertices and varying r_Θ , for $m = 0.1$. (b) Effect of r_Θ on average population size \bar{N} for the same simulations. In (a) and (b), each dot represents average results from 5 replicate simulations of the IBM, the colour scale corresponds to the proportion of the graphs with similar x and y axis values (graph density), and the blue lines correspond to results obtained from the mean field approximation Eq. (2.5). Insights from Eq. (2.5) are congruent with the IBM simulations for complex habitat connectivity patterns at low m . Similar results with $m = 0.5$ are presented in Fig. S2.11. 26

2.5 Effect of r_Θ , $\langle l \rangle$ and h_d on $Q_{ST,s}$ and $Q_{ST,u}$ in the setting with heterogeneous selection. (a) Comparison of the response of $Q_{ST,u}$ to migration with the response of $Q_{ST,u}$ in the setting with no selection for the complete graph. The dashed vertical blue line corresponds to the critical migration regime m^* predicted by Eq. (2.7). Heterogeneous selection increases $Q_{ST,u}$ when $m < m^*$, but local adaptation is lost when $m > m^*$, and in this case $Q_{ST,u}$ reaches similar levels as $Q_{ST,u}$ in the setting with no selection. (b) Response of $Q_{ST,u}$ to r_Θ and migration for the path graph. r_Θ correlates positively with $Q_{ST,u}$ for high m , but correlates negatively for low m . In (a–b), each plain dot represents average results from 5 replicate simulations, the bars represent one standard deviation, and each fade dot represents a single replicate value. (c–d) Standardized effect of h_d , $\langle l \rangle$ and r_Θ on $Q_{ST,s}$ and $Q_{ST,u}$ obtained from a multivariate regression model independently fitted for low and high migration regimes on average results from 5 replicate simulations of the IBM on all undirected connected graphs with $M = 7$ vertices and varying r_Θ (see Methods). The ambivalence of the effect of r_Θ on $Q_{ST,u}$ found for the path graph holds for general graph ensembles and adds up to that of $\langle l \rangle$ and h_d . Error bars show 95% confidence intervals. Analogous results on graphs with $M = 9$ vertices are presented in Fig. S2.12 and all regression details can be found in Table S2.3.	29
S2.6 Effect of $\langle l \rangle$ and h_d on average population size \bar{N} and neutral differentiation $Q_{ST,u}$ under the setting with no selection, analogous to Fig. 2.2 but for 1126 of the 261,080 undirected connected graphs with $M = 9$ vertices.	42
S2.7 Effect of the carrying capacity K on $Q_{ST,u}$, $Q_{ST,s}$ and metapopulation size N for the line graph with $M = 7$ vertices for $m = 0.1$. Decreasing K increases $Q_{ST,u}$ as it favours drift, but it does not influence $Q_{ST,s}$. Each boxplot is based on 5 replicate simulations of the IBM, and fade dots represent single values for each replicate.	43
S2.8 Comparison of the adaptive trait density on one vertex obtained from Eq. (S2.26) (left) and from the IBM simulations (right) in the setting with heterogeneous selection, for the star graph with $M = 7$ vertices. The densities obtained from Eq. (S2.26) and from the IBM are qualitatively similar.	44
S2.9 Comparison of $Q_{ST,s}$ and N obtained from the deterministic approximation Eq. (S2.26) and from IBM simulations in the setting with heterogeneous selection, on the star graph with $M = 7$ vertices. $Q_{ST,s}$ and population size obtained from Eq. (S2.26) closely match the IBM simulations. Each plain dot represents average results from 5 replicate simulations of the IBM, bars represent one standard deviation, and each fade dot represents a single replicate value.	45
S2.10 Graphs with spatial distribution of habitat types corresponding to different habitat assortativity r_Θ . Graphs (ad) can be described exactly with a mean field approach, as blue and red vertices have an equivalent position on the graph.	45

S2.14 Standardized effects of h_d , $\langle l \rangle$ and r_Θ on $Q_{ST,u}$ in the setting with no selection and in the setting with heterogeneous selection for the time horizons $t = 1000$ and $t = 2000$, obtained from multivariate regression models independently fitted for low and high migration regimes to average results from 5 replicate simulations of the IBM on all undirected connected graphs with $M = 7$ vertices and varying r_Θ (see Methods for details). (a–c) illustrate that the effects of the topology metrics on $Q_{ST,u}$ and $Q_{ST,s}$ remain constant for $t > 1000$ in both the settings without selection and with heterogeneous selection. Error bars show 95% confidence intervals.	49
S2.15 Comparison of the neutral trait density on one vertex obtained from Eq. (S2.21) (left) and from the IBM simulations (right) in the setting with no selection, for the chain graph. The densities obtained from Eq. (S2.21) and from the IBM are dissimilar.	50
S2.16 Comparison of results obtained from the deterministic approximations Eqs. (S2.20) and (S2.21) and from IBM simulations in the setting with no selection, on the star graph with $M = 7$ vertices. While Eq. (S2.20) can capture population size, Eq. (S2.21) is not able to capture $Q_{ST,u}$. Each plain dot represents average results from 5 replicate simulations, bars represent one standard deviation, and each fade dot represents a single replicate value.	51
3.1 Illustration of the mini-batch method. A Characteristic features of the naive loss function $L_M(\theta)$ and the mini-batch loss function $L_M^*(\theta)$. The blue and orange lines correspond to cross sections of $L_M(\theta)$ and $L_M^*(\theta)$, respectively, obtained from the ecosystem model presented in the section Simulated food-web model as a case study. While the cross section of $L_M(\theta)$ presents many local minima and a very large gradient in the neighbourhood of the true parameter, which renders the navigability of the loss surface difficult, the cross section of $L_M^*(\theta)$ is smooth and shows a single minimum, illustrating the regularization induced by the mini-batch method. B Convergence of gradient descent algorithms applied to L_M and L_M^* . The blue, orange and green lines correspond to the loss function evaluated against the epochs (number of parameter updates) using L_M , L_M starting from a parameter value close to the true parameters, and L_M^* , respectively. The ill-behaviour of L_M leads to the convergence to a local minimum, while L_M^* is associated with a smooth convergence to the true parameters. C Graphical representation of the proposed mini-batch method. To improve the navigability of the posterior landscape, the algorithm splits the time series into mini-batches with short time horizons (blue and red portions of the time series). Since mini-batches are treated independently, the method naturally extends to independent time series.	63
3.2 Reference food web systems considered. In Section 3.3.2, the blue model M_1 from (Hastings and Powell, 1991) is considered, where a resource is eaten by consumers, which are themselves eaten by predators. In Section 3.3.3, the orange model M_2 , corresponding to the omnivory variant introduced in (McCann and Hastings, 1997), is also considered.	66

3.3	Performance of the proposed ML framework for varying noise levels, under the complete and the partial observation setting. A True parameter \tilde{x}_P against estimated parameter \hat{x}_P for $r = 0.2$ under the complete and the partial observation setting. Although the parameter estimation is more accurate when complete observations of abundance are available, parameters show a fair fit when estimated with partial observations. B Relative parameter error $ (\hat{p} - \bar{p})/\bar{p} $ for varying noise levels under the setting of complete or partial observations. B supports the above observation for varying noise levels. C Forecast skill ρ^2 of the trained model under the complete observation setting. D Analogous data under the partial observation setting. In A–D, the batch size is set to $m = 6$	68
3.4	Performance of the ML framework in processing and combining the information of multiple independent data sets. A Relative parameter error $ (\hat{p} - \bar{p})/\bar{p} $ for different numbers of time series and levels of noise, under the complete and the partial observation setting. B Forecast skill for different numbers of time series and time horizons of the forecasts, under the complete and the partial observation setting. $r = 0.1$. In A–B, $ (\hat{p} - \bar{p})/\bar{p} $ decreases while ρ^2 increases as the number of time series processed increases, demonstrating the capacity of the ML framework to process and combine the information from independent time series. In A–B, each box plot corresponds to 100 independent simulations where \tilde{x}_P varies $\tilde{x}_P \in [0.071, 0.225]$, and the batch size is set to $m = 6$	69
3.5	Performance of the ML framework in supporting the predator omnivory hypothesis in a food web. A–C Hypothesis testing for levels of noise $r = 0.1, 0.2, 0.3$. Blue dots correspond to $w_{\mathcal{M}_1}$, the Akaike weights of the simple food-web model, and orange dots correspond to $w_{\mathcal{M}_2} = 1 - w_{\mathcal{M}_1}$, the Akaike weights of the omnivory model, which can be interpreted as model probabilities. A–C indicate that the ML framework can detect omnivory, as the omnivory model \mathcal{M}_2 is given strong support ($w_{\mathcal{M}_2} > 99\%$) for most of the ω range investigated.	71
S3.6	Performance of the ML framework in supporting the predator omnivory hypothesis in a food web for the partial observation setting. In A, B and C where $r = 0.1, 0.2, 0.3$, the lack of data prevents the correct estimation of the omnivory variant model parameters, leading model \mathcal{M}_1 to be supported for a wider range of ω in contrast to the complete observation setting (Fig. 3.5A).	81
S3.7	Divergence between the trajectory $x(t)$ and a perturbed trajectory $x_{\delta x_0}(t)$, obtained from the reference food-web model from Hastings and Powell, 1991 and detailed in Section 3.B. For $t \lesssim 100$, $x(t)$ and $x_{\delta x_0}(t)$ are correlated and the divergence regime is informative, but for $t \gtrsim 100$ the trajectories become essentially uncorrelated, corresponding to the mixed divergence regime.	82
S3.8	Divergence between the trajectory $x(t)$ and a perturbed trajectory $x_{\delta p}(t)$, obtained from the reference food-web model from Hastings and Powell, 1991 and detailed in Section 3.B. For $t \lesssim 40$, $x(t)$ and $x_{\delta p}(t)$ are correlated and the divergence regime is informative, but for $t \gtrsim 40$ the trajectories become essentially uncorrelated, corresponding to the mixed divergence regime.	83

4.4 Statistical support based on Bayesian Information Criterion for the population dynamic models \mathcal{M}_{α^-}, \mathcal{M}_{α^+}, \mathcal{M}_δ and \mathcal{M}_μ, implementing eco-evolutionary processes. A Strength-of-evidence comparison for \mathcal{M}_{α^-}, \mathcal{M}_{α^+}, \mathcal{M}_δ and \mathcal{M}_μ for each country, for countries where \mathcal{M}_{null} is rejected, sorted by maximum strength-of-evidence. B Number of countries where models \mathcal{M}_{null}, \mathcal{M}_{α^+}, \mathcal{M}_{α^-}, \mathcal{M}_δ, and \mathcal{M}_μ are ranked as best models. C Number of countries where models \mathcal{M}_{α^-}, \mathcal{M}_{α^+}, \mathcal{M}_δ and \mathcal{M}_μ are accepted against \mathcal{M}_{null}. D Global strength-of-evidence comparison for \mathcal{M}_{α^-}, \mathcal{M}_{α^+}, \mathcal{M}_δ, and \mathcal{M}_μ against \mathcal{M}_{null}. A-D show that \mathcal{M}_{α^+} and \mathcal{M}_δ stand out as the most supported models, both in term of number of countries where they are given support, and in term of strength-of-evidence.	100
4.5 Differences in growth rates r_i and coefficients of self-limitation b_i between \mathcal{M}_{α^-}, \mathcal{M}_{α^+}, \mathcal{M}_δ, \mathcal{M}_μ, and \mathcal{M}_{null}. In A-B, we aggregate the parameters r_i and b_i across all countries and all economic activities. A shows that \mathcal{M}_δ overestimates r_i against the other models. This is because for dispersal rate $\delta > 0$, most economic activities experience a negative capital flux, and consequently need to grow more to compensate for the losses. B shows that \mathcal{M}_{α^+} tends to overestimates b_i relative to the other models, which negative effect on growth dynamics compensates the beneficial effect of positive interactions.	101
S4.6 Validation of the model selection procedure. The figure is analogous to Fig. 4.2 but with $\sigma = 0.3$.	105
S4.7 Fits of model \mathcal{M}_{α^-} for ARE and HRV, where \mathcal{M}_{α^-} is given support against \mathcal{M}_{null}.	106
S4.8 Fits of model \mathcal{M}_{α^+} for DEU and HUN, where \mathcal{M}_{α^+} is given support against \mathcal{M}_{null}.	107
S4.9 Fits of model \mathcal{M}_δ for GBR and BEL, where \mathcal{M}_δ is given support against \mathcal{M}_{null}.	108
S4.10 Fits of model \mathcal{M}_μ for NZL and KOR, where \mathcal{M}_μ is given support against \mathcal{M}_{null}.	109
S4.11 Contributions of fluxes due to spatial transfers on growth dynamics. A shows the growth dynamics for KOR, together with the best model fit. B-C show the positive and negative fluxes, respectively, due to spatial transfers for each economic activity, relative to the capital size of economic activity. The contributions of spatial transfers to growth decreases over time.	110
5.1 Graphical illustration of the neural network architecture used in the numerical simulations. In Sections 5.5.1 to 5.5.5 we employ neural networks with 4 layers (corresponding to 3 affine linear transformations in the neural networks) with d neurons on the input layer (corresponding to a d -dimensional input layer), with $d + 50$ neurons on the 1st hidden layer (corresponding to a $(d + 50)$ -dimensional 1st hidden layer), with $d + 50$ neurons on the 2nd hidden layer (corresponding to a $(d + 50)$ -dimensional 2nd hidden layer), and with 1 neuron on the output layer (corresponding to a 1-dimensional output layer) in the numerical simulations.	142

- 5.2 **Plot of a machine learning-based approximation of the solution of the replicator-mutator PDE in Eq. (5.52) in the case $d = 5$, $T = 1/2$, and $\mathcal{D} = \mathbb{R}^d$.** The left-hand side shows a plot of $[-1/4, 1/4] \ni x \mapsto \mathbb{V}_n^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_n}^n(\omega), (x, 0, \dots, 0)) \in \mathbb{R}$ for $n \in \{0, 1, 2, 3\}$ and one realization $\omega \in \Omega$ where the functions $\mathbb{R}^d \ni x \mapsto \mathbb{V}_n^{1,0}(\Theta_{M_n}^n(\omega), x) \in \mathbb{R}$ for $n \in \{0, 1, 2, 3\}$, $\omega \in \Omega$ were computed via Lemma 5.5.1 as an approximation of the solution of the PDE in Eq. (5.52) with $d = 5$, $T = 1/2$, and $\mathcal{D} = [-1/2, 1/2]^d$ where we take $M_1 = M_2 = \dots = M_N = 2000$, $\gamma_1 = \gamma_2 = \dots = \gamma_{2000} = 1/200$, and $\delta = \mathbb{1}_{\mathbb{R}^d}$ and where we take $\xi^{n,m,j}: \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^d$, $n, m, j \in \mathbb{N}$, to be independent $\mathcal{U}_{[-1/2, 1/2]^d}$ -distributed random variables. The right-hand side of Fig. 5.2 shows a plot of $[-1/4, 1/4] \ni x \mapsto u(t, (x, 0, \dots, 0)) \in \mathbb{R}$ for $t \in \{0, 0.05, 0.1, 0.15\}$ where u is the exact solution of the PDE in Eq. (5.52) with $d = 5$, $T = 1/2$, and $\mathcal{D} = \mathbb{R}^d$ 148
- 6.1 **Summary of the causal pathways involved in neutral and adaptive differentiation, disentangled in Chapter 2.** Ecological processes are displayed in green boxes, evolutionary processes are displayed in red boxes. 159
- 6.2 **Summary of the eco-evolutionary processes evidenced in Chapter 5, and how they affect the different organizational levels in economic systems.** . 161

